

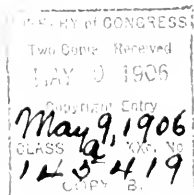
HISTORY AND GENEALOGY
OF
THE RIX FAMILY
OF AMERICA

CONTAINING BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES AND GENEALOGIES
OF BOTH MALES AND FEMALES

COMPILED BY
GUY S. RIX, CONCORD, N. H.



THE GRAFTON PRESS
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHERS
NEW YORK MCMVI



Copyright, 1906,
BY THE GRAFTON PRESS.

P R E F A C E .

TO THE RIX FAMILY:

This genealogy is offered to the family with the knowledge that it is far short of what a good and complete history of the family should be. Some of the statistical omissions are owing to a lack of ability on the part of the author to procure them from various sources, especially from people who have failed to make reply to first, second, and third letters of inquiry even to this day.

The scattering of our family into nearly every state of the Union, many moving and leaving little or no clue, has been another obstacle.

The work had its inception in data left the author by his father which contained no records further back than his grandfather, but from the death of his father in 1879, to 1894, not anything was done.

In 1894, the compiler commenced in earnest, and from the start search was made through various church and town records, especially of Salem, Mass., and Old Preston, Conn., where James, son of Thomas, settled in 1703.

Mistakes will undoubtedly be found in the work, but they exist, not from the want of painstaking efforts to avoid them, but generally from imperfect manuscripts and contrary statements made by members of the same family.

Many persons would be surprised to see the errors in their own letters, which are frequently the result, not of ignorance, but of carelessness. What is worth recording at all, is worth recording carefully and correctly. I would esteem it a favor, when mistakes are discovered, to have the corrections sent to me.

Thanking all who have helped in the matter, and asking the charitable consideration of all for errors or omissions,

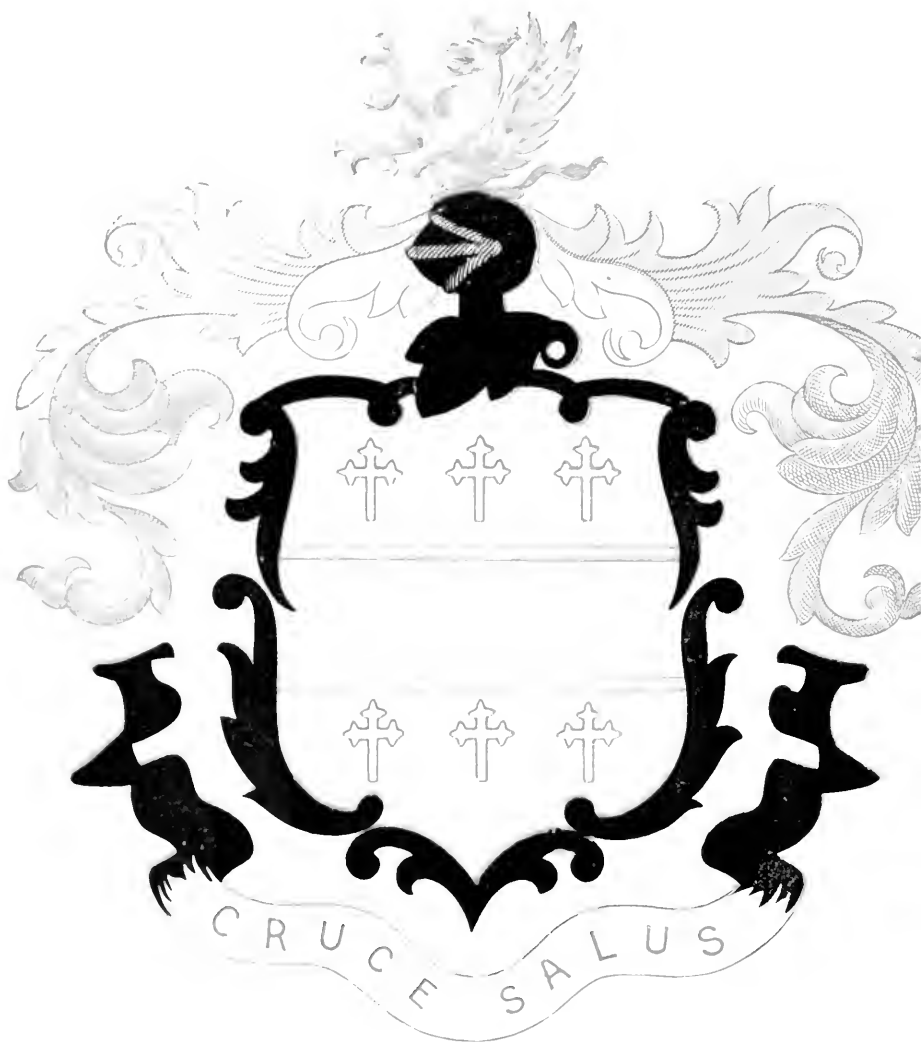
I am very truly, your kinsman,

GUY SCOBY RIX.

CONCORD, N. H., 1905.

PUBLISHERS' NOTE.

The Rix Arms and many of the half-tone plates in this book were supplied by the Editor.



HISTORY AND GENEALOGY OF THE RIX FAMILY.

This Genealogy treats of William and Thomas Rix, sons of Robert Rix, of Canninghall, England, the only ones coming to this country spelling their name "Rix."

The following letter from Mrs. H. L. M. Fry, of Washington, D. C., will explain itself.

It has been impossible to obtain, or even see the manuscript now in possession of Mrs. Fry, because, as she informs the writer, she intends to publish it in connection with other matter she has about Old Brancaster Castle.

WASHINGTON, D. C., Sept. 26, 1894.

Mr. Guy S. Rix,
Concord, N. H.

Dear Sir:

I cannot give you access to the old Brancaster papers, for various reasons, one is, I intend to publish a good deal of the old records, and for others to publish it, would spoil the sale of my book, but I will give you a little from the old records.

My father was born in England, came to Canada in 1836. Then, the people were dissatisfied, the provinces disturbed. Sir John Colburn was recalled and Sir Francis Head sent in his place, the rebellion broke out and British troops were sent to Toronto, Hamilton and London. We were young children, six of us. Father settled in the Upper Provinces, as they were then called, and so our younger days were all spent in Canada.

In 1859 we moved to Detroit, Michigan. My mother was the daughter of Sir John Rix, son of the Earl of Offord, an ancient family, a branch of the house of Norfolk.

We had heard our mother speak of Brancaster Castle, the

ancestral home of the Rix family, of the noble old grandsires of past generations, who had been beheaded on Tower Hill for faith in Jesus Christ and the right, with many other stories of troublesome times, and of the old Castle and John Knox.

In 1868 I went to England and visited my birthplace, and arriving at the station, Thorp Burnum, the guard, pointed out to us the house where Admiral Lord Nelson was born.

Reaching the village of Brancaster we were met by my cousin, William Rix, whose house overlooks the German Ocean.

Brancaster Castle was once England's bulwarks. It is situated on a high cliff on the coast of Norfolk, battlemented and flanked by four high towers, east, north, west and south, the northern tower looking out on the German Ocean.

The walls of the castle are washed by the sea, and a deep moat is filled by water from the sea.

The fortifications extend along the road for a great distance. It has withstood the Norseman, the Danes and French invaders in its glory and power. The hundred dungeons were once filled with prisoners who listened to the notes of the Troubadour.

Of later times the castle has been a refuge for oppressed, wayfaring, persecuted believers of the faith of Christ of all lands. But like Dudley Castle, Wiek Castle, Carew Castle, Doncaster Castle, Woodcraft Castle and others, the glory has departed.

The quaint church in the village of Brancaster has a beautifully carved altar, the work of one of our ancestors who was a prisoner in his own castle. It is a wonder that it escaped Cromwell's heavy hand. The church is within the walls of the Castle, and in a good state of preservation. The Castle was built by one of the early Dukes of Norfolk, and came into possession of the Earl of Offord and the Rix family.

The arms of the house of Norfolk are quartered with the arms of Offord, the Rix family, on one of the old tablets on the walls over the altar in the old Brancaster church, also on two or three of the slabs on the floor of the church over the vault.

In the church of the Castle, is an iron chest fastened into the walls, in fact it is a part of the church, and in which was kept the family records of births, marriages and deaths. It not only contained these records but often private papers.

Brancaſter Caſtle has gone out of the Rix family, and as no one there now is intereſted in the family, I ſecured many valuable papers and family records, from which I have gleaned ſome items which may be of intereſt.

But little is known of the private life and actions of Henry VIII, but there is a written account of his viſit to Brancaſter Caſtle in its day of grandeur and magnificence, and the power of the Dukes of Offord.

At the time of the trial of the unfortunate Queen Anne Boleyn, Sir Thomas Rix, Earl of Offord, had defended the unhappy queen, becauſe of his long frienſhip for her father. Sir Thomas Boleyn gave his ſupport to the King againſt the Pope, and urged the breaking aſunder the bond that bound England to Rome.

The bond was broken, and Henry conſtituted himſelf the head of the church, and England rejoiced and Proteſtantism was in a manner protected. But the good Earl of Offord had to pay the forfeit of his head for his firm frienſhip to Sir Thomas Boleyn.

They died together, Sir Thomas being the firſt victim.

As they walked out to the block, they ſtood and embraced each other. "Earl Offord" ſaid Sir Thomas, "we have ſeen the fetters broken, the kingdom ſaved from popiſh power, the people may have to ſuffer, bleed and die for many years, but England will be the bulwark of Proteſtantism. Farewell my friend in the body, but our ſouls will be this night with our Redeemer and Lord."

When the preſent Duke, Sir John Thomas Rix, returned to the Caſtle with the headleſs body of his father, to be laid in the family vault, he went on to the ramparts of the Caſtle, taking with him the two oldeſt warders, his father's valet, the butler, the chaplain, his own ſervant, and his two brothers.

The Earl's vow.

Without his hat, with his arms outſpread over the German Ocean, and in a voice that ſent its echo around the turrets, he ſaid ſlowly, "I, John Thomas Rix, Earl of Offord, by right commander of the Coaſt, Lord High Conſtable of the County of Norfolk, by the command of King Henry VIII, by the grace of God, I vow and declare, by the blood of our father whoſe headleſs body we laid away to await the general reſurrection at the day of his appearing, I do ſolemnly ſtate that this Caſtle ſhall be the home of the exile, the refuge of the perſecuted,

oppressed, downtrodden believers in Christ of all lands, for all preachers, a hiding place for the fugitive from popish power, for the wayfarer and for the Lords of the Covenant.

"None but Protestants shall serve me in any capacity, and if one in the village believes in the popish faith, he goes forth-with. Also I will keep in readiness one thousand horse to move at any moment in behalf of the Lord's cause on land or sea, so help me God, Amen."

A few years later we find this same King Henry VIII, signifying his royal will and pleasure to visit Brancaster at such a date. The present Countess of Offord was a Scotch woman. She was Lady Margaret Bruce, a descendant of Robert Bruce, King of Scotland. Very handsome, with beautiful eyes, she had that dark, clean, Scotch beauty, full of character and energy, and beloved by all the people on the estate. Strictly religious, already the Covenanters had found a refuge and the Lords of the Covenant a place of safety there.

The housekeeper was Scotch, and my lady's maid was faithful Highland Janett. When the King's messenger arrived with the announcement that he was coming, preparations were hastily made, but it did not fluster this practical woman, and orders were given and executed speedily. There was some excitement in the servants' hall, also in the stables and coach-houses.

The coaches of the royal party were ponderous affairs, drawn by four horses. The Guards always accompanied the King, five hundred strong, also his Majesty's Royal Dragoons.

The housekeeper wore a black silk dress with open Cabameco petticoat and a white Indian muslin apron, with large quilted silk pockets on the outside, like panniers on a donkey, to hold things. An immense bunch of keys attached to a chain hung at her side. She had three assistants and twenty maids and every one in their place.

The arrival of the King.

At the appointed time came the herald. The warder on the battlements observed his approach by the sound of his trumpet, arousing all within the Castle. This was then answered by the herald, who blew a royal blast. The great gates of oak, one foot thick, were lined with iron, and banded with ponderous iron bars. The arch was twelve feet thick with a row of Knights Templars on either side, like the twelve apostles, and each bearing a lamp. Many a foe's battering ram had been used on those gates.

When the King drew near, the drawbridge was lowered, ready for the King's coaches to pass over. It was a royal

pageant, gorgeous to behold. The Earl had gone to meet the royal party at Thorp Burnum with five hundred horse. His brother, Lord Thomas Rix, was to open the Castle gates with one hundred gentlemen attending him.

Sir Robert Rix was to stand at the entrance with one hundred powdered lackeys in crimson velvet with silver lace, the castle livery. Inside the grand hall stood the chief with fifty powdered footmen in crimson and silver. Four noble lords were appointed to conduct his majesty to the rooms prepared for the royal presence.

The Earl had met and conducted the pageant to the gates, then, coming into the castle, stood with the countess to receive the King. At the end of the hall, at the foot of the grand staircase, ready to conduct the King to the rooms prepared for him, were four noble lords of the county of Norfolk, Lord Weyburn, Lord Awafham, Lord Trevanyon and Lord De Ossay.

The King's rooms were six in number: the bedroom was hung with claret velvet, fastened with gold clasps. The furniture was of rosewood, richly carved, velvet seats, and an Indian cabinet. The room adjoining was furnished the same, except that the fastenings were of Scotch pebbles, and a cabinet of rare curiosities. In the dressing room the walls were hung with grass cloth to keep out the damp sea air. The floors were polished and covered with rugs from over the sea. The rooms for the gentlemen in waiting were equally rich, but the curtains of the bed and windows were lined with blue satin.

The Earl and Countess had received all the company. Very grand were they, the gentlemen in rich velvet doublets and knee breeches, silk stockings, garters of ribbon with rosettes and buckles, lace collars, and laces at the hand and wrists, and shirt fronts with deep lace and jewels, and gold and silver buckles. The officers were in gold lace and wore flowing curls.

Supper, served usually at seven o'clock, was served that night at eight o'clock, and was spread in the great banquet hall. The highly polished tables were covered with silver plates and dishes, and the drinking cups and tankards were of silver and lined with gold. As fingers were used freely, fingers bowls were used, and Damascus linen was used for hand clothes. The silver meat dishes often required two servants to carry them to the table. The chaplain asked the blessing. His Majesty's will was to sit as a gentleman at the table, not with stately ceremonies. There had been invited by the King these ladies and gentlemen to meet His Majesty according to his royal pleasure. In this he exercised his prerogative. The wives of the four lords were richly dressed.

The abundance and variety of the meats, fish, poultry and game astonished Henry Tudor, and he ate and drank well.

When supper was over, His Majesty, after complimenting his host on the fine flavor of the fish and the Norfolk beef, expressed his royal wish to retire for the night, and that he would, as it was his intention to be a country gentleman for a few days or weeks, meet the noble company at six o'clock breakfast on the morrow morning.

Attended by his lords in waiting, he gave one of his bows and kissed the hand of Lady Margaret and then retired.

His bodyguard of seven of the celebrated "Beefeaters" were on guard outside of his room.

The next day was the Sabbath, and after the morning meal was finished the chaplain read a chapter from the Bible and said prayers. Lady Margaret had informed the company that they strictly observed the Sabbath, so they proceeded to set out at nine o'clock, as that was the hour. It was such a fine morning the King proposed to walk with the Lady of the Castle, she taking the arm of the royal guest, they heading the procession, only preceded by the royal guards. Next came the clergy. The Bishop of Ely had arrived and was to preach that day. The Bishop of Norwich had also come, whom the King intended to unfrock. At the castle gate were assembled all the fishermen of the village and marines to escort the King, and all the children in linsey woolsey frocks, with tippets and little white caps. They all sang a psalm, led by the clerk of the village, the village schoolmaster. At the church porch they fell back into the churchyard to let the royal party enter.

The company being seated the services began. The dean and bishop had gone through the preliminary services, and the singing charmed the royal ear. Lady Margaret's rich and clear voice and the sweet voices of the other dames, and the gentlemen's cultivated voices mingled with the children's, and the hearty, earnest tones of the British sailors and fishermen had a peculiar effect.

It seems that John Knox, the great reformer, had arrived at the castle, but Lady Margaret had not spoken to the guests of his arrival except to the Bishop of Ely.

They had never met, but the bishop had heard of his eloquence and therefore begged him to preach.

The pulpit was high, and Knox had been all the time seated so the King could not see him, so the surprise was great when, instead of the Lord Bishop of Ely ascending the pulpit, up popped John Knox, the great Scotch reformer.

His text was, "The Lord is in His holy temple, let all the earth

keep silent before Him." Up sprang the King, and going to the pew door, he threw it open, saying in a loud voice: "We cannot keep silent until we learn who is here, who art thou? come down." Master Knox came down, saying: "I am John Knox, by the power of God sent to preach the gospel." "Well, man, come and take our royal hand. I have been like Herod, desiring to see thee, see to it, man, that Cardinal Beaton's flames are put out by water from the river of God. Go up now, hold forth man, we would hear what thou hast to say. My Lord of Ely, we would that thou listen to this second Joshua." The King then took his seat and the service went on, and after the sermon, the thirty-ninth psalm having been sung, the Bishop pronounced the benediction, and the congregation dispersed.

Arriving at the castle, dinner being ready, all sat down, the King said grace in these words, "Thank God for what we are going to receive. Now Lord Weyburn help us to some beef." This short grace is used in the county of Norfolk to this day, and is called Henry VIII's blessing.

The story of Flodden Field.

From the roll of history in the old iron chest.

After the ascension of Henry VIII as the boy King, he was advised by his ministers that the English borderers had begun to make incursions into Scotland, and had slain Robert Kerr, a gentleman of high character. To punish these aggressions, Alexander Home, who was commander of the border, at once raised an army of 5,000 men, and entered England and ravaged the country, but on his return, secure with his spoils, he was attacked by some English horse who killed many of his men, and also took 200 prisoners, twenty-five of them being sent to Brancaster Castle. James of Scotland, hearing of this defeat, immediately declared war with Henry VIII of England. When James was at vespers in the church at Linlithgow, a venerable man, bareheaded and barefoot, with an old russet coat and linen girdle, approached James and addressed him in these prophetic words: "O King, I am sent to warn thee not to proceed in thy intended design, and if thou neglect to heed this admonition, neither thou nor thy followers will prosper." Having thus spoken he withdrew. It has been said that the old man was that Earl of Buchan who was blessed with second sight, a modern Elisha who had become one of the lords of the covenant. However, James paid no attention to this admonition, but immediately marched his brave but undisciplined army

of 50,000 men into England. In the meantime the Earl of Surrey marched with his army to meet him. The contending armies met on Flodden Field, September 9, 1513.

Flodden Field.

An account of the battle in manuscript, written by Robert Rix, Earl of Offord, who commanded a body of reserves in the battle:

"The army consisted of 46,000 men, which were divided into two lines. Lord Howard led the main body of the first line, and Sir Edward Howard led the right wing and Sir Marmaduke led the left wing. The Earl of Surrey commanded the main body of the second line, Lord Dacre the right wing, Sir Edwin Stanley the left wing, and the young Earl of Offord (Robert Rix) was with the reserves. The Scottish army was formed into three divisions. The middle division was led by the King, the right by the Earl of Huntley, the Earl of Lenox and Earl of Argyle led the left. Besides these a large body of reserves was led by the Earl of Bothwell, arranging themselves in proper order.

"The Earl of Huntley began the battle, and after a sharp conflict put to flight the left wing of the English led by Sir Marmaduke Constable. The Scots drove them off the field, but in returning from the pursuit, Huntley found the whole Scottish army in great disorder from the fact that the divisions under Lenox and Argyle, elated with Huntley's success, had broken their ranks and all rushed headlong after the enemy. But they were surrounded by the English and were cut to pieces.

"At this critical juncture, the division under the King and Bothwell animated by the valor of Lord Huntley, still made headway against the English, and forming themselves into a circular body around the English, protracted the action till night separated these earnest, brave combatants. The number killed on each side was nearly equal, amounting to 5,550 men each. But the advantage was with the English, who lost persons of inferior rank and consequence, whereas the Scots lost their King, a just and moderate prince, together with the flower of their nobility. It is deeply deplored when brave and learned noblemen such as those who fell at Flodden, should be cut off in their prime. Such men as Scotland will never see again. Many of them were great scholars and very eminent men. I deeply regret that England's victory should be obtained at such a sacrifice of genius and accomplishments."

(Signed) ROBERT RIX.

"Dated at Brancaster Castle, January, 1514, A. D.

(Signed) MRS. H. L. M. FRY.

The English line of Brancaster Castle, Norfolk County, England.

(1) Sir John Rix, Earl of Offord. Beheaded by order of Henry VIII.

(2) Sir John Thomas Rix, Earl of Offord. Married Margaret Bruce.

(3) John Rix.

(4) Robert Rix, of Canninghall, England, father of William and Thomas, the first in America.

This Work Treats of William and Thomas Rix of Canninghall, England.

It is a curious fact, that in all the researches made by the compiler, not one male or female descendant of William has been found other than those contained herein. The compiler has found three families of the name, one in Duluth, Minn., and two in Buffalo, N. Y., but they came direct from England. Nine-tenths of families say "three brothers" came over, and we have the same tradition, but so far we have found but two, and as there was a Richard Rix in Salem in 1676, perhaps he was the third brother.

In the Salem and Boston records the name is spelled Rix, Ricks and Rixe.

GENEALOGY OF THE RIX FAMILY.

WILLIAM RIX¹, son of Robert Rix of Canninghall, England, was in Boston, Mass., before 1645. He was probably in Ispwich in 1640, for in Thomas Letchford's notebook, he gives an account of a contract to build a house for William Rix, in Ispwich, in that year. It was to be 16 feet long and 14 feet wide, and to cost £21. He married Grace —, and died in Boston, Nov. 13, 1657. His widow married, second, in 1663, Andrew Newcome.

CHILDREN.

2. i. Elisha², b. Aug., 1645; d. May 19, 1673.
3. ii. Mary², b. Mar. 4, 1647.
- 4.* iii. John², b. Nov. 14, 1648.
- 5.* iv. Thomas², b. Apr. 11, 1654.
6. v. Ezekiel², b. Nov. 30, 1656; d. 1663.

THOMAS RIX¹, brother of William, was probably born in Canninghall, England. He was in Salem before 1649. The date of his coming here is unknown. His brother, William, speaks of Theophilus, son of my brother William. He married, first, Margaret, widow of Miles Ward. She died May 24, 1660, and he married, second, Sept. 3, 1661, Bridget Musket, born in Pelham, England. She was the widow of Hon. William Fisk, born in England about 1613. She had by him five children, and Sarah Rix of Salem was called mother to them. Mr. Rix was a barber surgeon, and lived in Salem, Mass. "Thomas Rix being indebted to the town, sold his house and shop to meet the debt." He afterwards lived near the lower end of Elm St. He bought lands in Rockingham County, N. H., in 1670, but sold them the next year. He probably went to Old

* Asterisks mark persons who subsequently appear as heads of families in this book.

Preston, Conn., where his son James went in 1703. In the New London County (Conn.), Historical Society's publication, Vol. I, can be found the most remarkable diary extant by Joshua Hempstead, of New London, Conn. For forty-seven years nothing hardly escaped this man's observation, and which he recorded. This remarkable man was at once a farmer, surveyor, house and ship carpenter, attorney, stone cutter, sailor and trader. Being in want of a shipwright, he goes to Preston and engages Goodman Rix. In his diary he says: "Nov. 1st, 1718, I went to the funeral of Old Ricks who died last night." This must have been Thomas, the emigrant, and being called "Old Ricks" indicates he was the oldest Rix in Preston. In a deposition he says he was born in 1622.

CHILDREN ALL BAPTIZED IN SALEM.

7. i. REMEMBER², bapt. Oct. 13, 1650.
- 8.* ii. SARAH², bapt. June 29, 1651.
9. iii. ESTHER², bapt. June 5, 1653. This name on the records is Hester.
- 10.* iv. THOMAS², bapt. Aug. 26, 1655.
- 11.* v. JAMES², bapt. Oct. 18, 1657.

CHILD BY SECOND WIFE.

- 12.* vi. THEOPHILUS², bapt. Aug. 20, 1665.

4. JOHN RIX² (William¹), born on Nov. 14, 1648; married Charity ——. Lived in Boston, Mass., where his children were born. The full name of his wife or the date of his death is unknown.

CHILDREN.

13. i. MARY³, b. June 3, 1674.
14. ii. JOHN³, b. Aug. 16, 1776; d. young.
15. iii. SOLOMON³, b. Jan. 10, 1678.
16. iv. ELIZABETH³, b. Oct. 3, 1679.
17. v. THOMAS³, b. Jan. 12, 1781.
18. vi. WILLIAM³, b. Feb. 6, 1782.
19. vii. CHARITY³, b. Jan. 29, 1784.
20. viii. JOHN³, b. Aug. 30, 1785.
21. ix. BENJAMIN³, b. June 16, 1793; d. young.

5. THOMAS RIX² (William¹), born in Boston, Mass., Apr. 11, 1654; married Sarah ——. He died —, and she married, second, Joseph Goodale. Thomas was a gunsmith, resided in Boston, Mass.†

CHILD.

22. i. **ELISHA³**, b. Boston, Aug. 20, 1674.

8. SARAH RIX² (Thomas¹), baptized in First Church, Salem, Mass., June 29, 1651; married Dec. 25, 1677, Richard Prince, born in Salem, Mass., Jan. 1, 1655, son of Richard and Mary Prince. He was in the Narragansett fight in 1675. In his will, made Oct. 21, 1701, he leaves his property to his three sons.

CHILDREN.

23.* i. **RICHARD PRINCE³**, b. Jan. 21, 1678-9.

24. ii. **JOSEPH PRINCE³**, b. Dec. 28, 1680; d. 1703.

25. iii. **JOHN PRINCE³**, b. Sept. 15, 1682; d. 1703.

10. THOMAS RIX†² (Thomas¹), born —, baptized in First Church, Salem, Mass., Aug. 26, 1655; married Susannah Marsh. He died and his widow was appointed administratrix of his estate, May 31, 1684, and it was appraised by Robert Moulton, Sr., June 20, 1684, and amounted to £10, 12s. and 32d. It is not known where he lived or died.

11. JAMES RIX² (Thomas¹), born in Salem, Mass., baptized in First Church, Salem, Oct. 18, 1657; married Margaret ——. He lived and was taxed in Salem, removed to Wenham, Mass., but returned to Salem, and had been taxed during his absence, but, learning the circumstances of his absence, his taxes were remitted. Mr. Rix and his wife were members of the First Church, Salem, from which they both withdrew, June 6, 1703, the year he went to Preston, Conn. He went to Stonington, Conn., in the summer of 1703, but bought the same year a large tract of land in Preston of Joseph and Ephraim Minor.

In Preston, and near his farm, is an old burying ground known as the "Rixtown burying grounds," where many of the family

† See note 1.

are buried. The old homestead had remained in the family until about 1880, when it passed to others, but, as a correspondent wrote, "The farm is there still." November 22, 1727, James deeded to his son, Thomas Rix, "for in ye consideration of ye natural love, good will and fatherly affection that I bear to my loving and dutiful son Thomas Rix of Preston, a certain teneement and housing and lands, being two-thirds of ye farm that I now live upon, reserving to myself and my wife Margaret part of ye house." Ref., Book of Deeds, 4, page 400, Preston Books.

A deed from James Rix to Ebenezer Lambert, of date Nov. 3, 1703, and recorded in Salem, shows him to have been a shipwright, and shows also Margaret, wife of James Rix, was of Preston.

In the diary of Joshua Hempstead, before referred to, can be found the following about James.

Mr. Hempstead, being in want of a shipwright, goes to Preston and engages James Rix, and in his diary of date, Monday, June 18, 1716, says: "Goodman Ricks come to work for four pounds fifteen shill. pr. month, half goods (viz.) salt and rum." Tuesday, July 10, 1716, Mr. Hempstead enters in his diary, "Ricks has gone to caulk Pelton's sloop." Friday, Oct 5, 1716, he says: "Nathl. & Robert is gone to carry 8 bushels of salt to Robt. Stoddard for Mr. Ricks." Jan. 9, 1717, he settled with Mr. Ricks. Mr. Hempstead records in his diary, Sept. 29, 1729, "Old Goodee Ricks was buried, aged about 76."

James and wife were buried in the "Rixtown burying grounds," and both have gravestones, but the only letters legible is on one of them, M. R. 1711. It is very evident he married, second, Margaret, as she was named in the deed to his son Thomas in 1727.

When James settled in Preston, there were no buildings on the place, and the only way to reach the land was a rough bridle path from Norwich, ten miles away. James probably came from Salem to New London by boat, for he came up from that place to Preston.

The farm at this date (1905) is in the town of Griswold, which part was taken off from Preston in 1815.

Within a few years after the settlement of the neighborhood, a cemetery was established, and bodies buried there probably

by permission, but in 1737 the land was deeded to twenty-two residents, and among them was Thomas Rix. From time to time several additions were made to the grounds and at this date (1905) thirty-seven Rix's are buried there. The compiler paid a visit to these grounds in September, 1905, and located without any doubt the graves of Thomas Rix the emigrant, his son James and wife Margaret, his first wife, where all three lie side by side. James may have lived in Ipswich, where his first child may have been born.

A copy of the deed of the land bought by James Rix situated in the town of Preston, Conn.:

"To all Christian people whom this present shall come know ye. Ephraim and Joseph Minor of Stonington in the County of New London, of Connecticut Colony in New England send greeting.

"Know ye that we Ephraim and Joseph Minor upon good & just consideration and money more especially for in consideration of 20 Pounds of current Money of New England in hand accurate & well & truly payed to us by James Rix of Preston, Conn., New London Colony and County, to record of which we do so jointly and severally. Ephraim and Joseph Minor acknowledge that we are fully payed, satisfied & contented there off in every part and parcel where off we do acquit & desolve James Rix & his heirs for ever, by these present to grant and Bargain & sell a certain partain of land unto James Rix his heirs, Executors, Administrators & Assigns, Assessors for ever, Sundry Tract of Land 100 acres be it more or less as it is bounded situated & Lying with in the Bounds of the town of Preston, Conn., joining to Billings Brook, Beginning at a white Oak Tree marked on four sides, from this running eastly 80 score Rods to a white Oak marked on four sides standing by a Swamp & from that to great Brook called Billings Brook & so running northly by this Brook till it comes to a white Oak Tree which is a Line Tree of Ephraim Herrick. From thence running north westly and continueing up on said Herrick's Line till it comes to Land of Thomas Dawson and continueing upon the said Dawson Line till it comes to the first mentioned bound.

"To have and to hold, posses & enjoy the so bargened Premises, singualy & every part and parcel thare off with all privileges

apertaining, comprehended & contained within the afore said Bargained Premises, Wood, Water, Timber, Grass, Rock or whatever pertains to the Land or Premises to James Rix his Heirs, Executors Administrators & assigns for ever with out let or hendrance or molestation of Ephram & Joseph Minor, or his Executors, Administrators or Assignes for ever all and singually every part and pareel thare off, shall be and remain to the sole benefit and behoof of James Rix his Heirs, Executors, and from this Day He is clearly freely acquitted & discharged of and from any further Bargain, Gift, Grant, Mortgage, Dowry or Encumbrance what so ever of Ephram & Joseph Minor, which we do declare that they are stand lawfully Posseded & are true Propriators of this tract of Land at the signing and sealing of these present, and having in them selves full power & good and lawfull athority to bargain the said premises & do for ever covnant & promis to James Rix his Heirs and Assignes that Ephram & Joseph Minor or thare Executors, Administrators or Assignes shall be willing at all times if required of them to give Deed & perform any further Act what so ever Legaly called for the sure making of our Bargain Prooving & according Ephram & Joseph Minor & doth render up said Land & Seals the 15 Day of July 1703.

" Signed and Sealed

" EPHRAM MINOR. [SEAL.]

in presence of

" JOSEPH MINOR. [SEAL.]

Witness,

" CHRISTOPHER MINOR.

his

HEZEKIAH X HOLDRED.

mark.

" The written Deed was acknowledged by Ephram & Joseph Minor this 15th Day of July 1703 before me,

" EPHRAM MINOR, *Justice of Peace.*

" This Deed entered on record Oct. 7th, 1703, by me, Jonathan Tracy, Recorder of Town of Preston, Conn. "

CHILDREN.

26.* ABIGAIL³, b. ——.

27.* i. JAMES³, b. ——, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Apr., 1685.

- 28. ii. SARAH³, b. —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Aug., 1688; m. May 9, 1710, John Grinsell, of Preston, Conn.
- 29.* iii. MARGARET³, b. about 1700, probably in Wenham, Mass.
- 30.* iv. THOMAS³, b. —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Feb., 1693.
- 31. v. LYDIA³, b. —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Mar. 8, 1696; m. June 19, 1728, Jeremiah Hatch. Had son, Elisha, b. Sept. 13, 1760; m. Molly Rix.
- 32. vi. MARY³, b. —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Apr. 2, 1699.
- 33. vii. ELIZABETH³, b. —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Aug., 1701.

12. THEOPHILUS RIX² (Thomas¹), born —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Mass., Aug. 20, 1665; died July 5, 1726; married, May 11, 1709–10, Hannah Foster†, born Nov. 22, 1673. He resided in Wenham, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 34. i. SAMUEL³, b. Apr. 7, 1711. He settled in Prince Edward's Island, and some of his descendants are living to-day in Salem, Mass. They report that he came from Ireland.
- 35. ii. HANNAH³, b. May 4, 1717.

23. RICHARD PRINCE³ (Sarah Rix², Thomas¹), born in Salem, Mass., Jan. 21, 1678–9; died about 1753; married, Nov. 12, 1702, Mary West, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Marriam) West, born Feb. 22, 1676; died about 1750. He was deacon in First Church, Salem. He was a mariner and cordwainer.

CHILDREN.

- 36. i. SARAH PRINCE⁴, b. —, bapt. Jan. 2, 1703; m. Aug. 2, 1720, John Mascal. Child (a) Sarah Mascal⁵, b. —; m. Mar. 3, 1757, Nathaniel Knight.
- 37. ii. JOSEPH PRINCE⁴, b. —, bapt. Sept. 2, 1705; pub. to Hannah Silsbee, June 29, 1727. He died in Surriam before 1733; had no children.

† See note 2.

38. iii. RICHARD PRINCE⁴, b. —, bapt. Apr. 11, 1708;
m. Feb. 3, 1750, widow Glover.
39. iv. JOHN PRINCE⁴, b. —, bapt. Feb. 24, 1711; m. Dec.
21, 1734, Hannah Frost. Child (a) John Prince⁵,
b. Oct. 14, 1734.

26. ABIGAIL RIX³ (James², Thomas¹), born probably in Ipswich, Mass., —; married Dec. 16, 1704, Samuel Morgan, son of James Morgan of Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

40. i. JAMES MORGAN⁴, b. June 24, 1705.
41. ii. HANNAH MORGAN⁴, b. Sept. 9, 1708.
42. iii. RACHEL MORGAN⁴, b. July 10, 1710.
43. iv. DAVID MORGAN⁴, b. Apr. 8, 1712.

27. JAMES RIX³ (James², Thomas¹), born —, bapt. in First Church, Salem, Mass., Apr., 1685; married, Sept. 7, 1711, Anna Herrick, born Feb. 5, 1696, daughter of Ephraim and Mary (Cross) Herrick. He resided in Preston, Conn., where his children were born, and after the death of his wife he went to Mendon, Mass., where he married, second, in 1752, Mehitable Palmer, born in Rowley, Mass., —, bapt. there Mar. 4, 1711, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Felt) Palmer. A Mehitable Rix married Abel Fisk about 1743.

CHILDREN.

- 44.* i. ABIGAIL⁴, b. July 3, 1712.
- 45.* ii. NATHANIEL⁴, b. June 6, 1714.
46. iii. ANNA⁴, b. May 15, 1716.

28. MARGARET RIX³ (James², Thomas¹), born probably in Wrentham, Mass., about 1700; died Aug. 1, 1727; married, Jan. 27, 1714, Jedediah Tracy†, born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 24, 1692; married, second, Apr. 15, 1728, Mary Safford, daughter of John Safford, and widow of Ezekiel Parke. He resided in Preston and was deacon in his church for over fifty years. He was a magistrate, and represented his town in the legislature. He

† See note 3.

died Jan. 16, 1766, being thrown from his horse as he was riding to mill. He left 137 direct descendants.

CHILDREN.

- 47.* i. JEDEDIAH TRACY⁴, b. Dec. 17, 1714.
- 48. ii. CHARITY TRACY⁴, b. Dec. 23, 1716.
- 49. iii. MARGARET TRACY⁴, b. Oct. 27, 1718.
- 50. iv. SARAH TRACY⁴, b. Sept. 23, 1720.
- 51. v. ABIGAIL TRACY⁴, b. Mar. 23, 1722.
- 52.* vi. THOMAS TRACY⁴, b. Sept. 3, 1724.
- 53. vii. MARY TRACY⁴, b. July 16, 1726.

30. THOMAS RIX³ (James², Thomas¹), born —; bapt. in First Church, in Salem, Mass., Feb., 1693; married, June 26, 1718, Jerusha Tracy, born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 24, 1697, daughter of Thomas Tracy†, and resided in Preston on the old homestead of his father. He died Oct. 10, 1771, and she died Oct. 30, 1785, and both were buried in the Rixtown Cemetery in Griswold, Conn. In his will he divided his farm to his four sons and for their better satisfaction they redivided it Apr. 14, 1774.

CHILDREN.

- 54.* i. DEBORAH⁴, b. July 9, 1720; m. Dec. 24, 1746, Daniel Bellows.
- 55.* ii. JAMES⁴, b. June 16, 1723.
- 56.* iii. THOMAS⁴, b. Dec. 13, 1725.
- 57.* iv. JERUSHA⁴, b. Apr. 6, 1728; d. Dec. 14, 1788; m. Jan. 16, 1751, Ephraim Jones.
- 58. v. SARAH⁴, b. Sept. 7, 1730; d. unm. May 6, 1828.
- 59.* vi. MARGARET⁴, b. Sept. 16, 1732.
- 60.* vii. THEOPILUS⁴, b. Dec. 9, 1734.
- 61.* viii. DANIEL⁴, b. Sept. 24, 1738.

45. NATHANIEL RIX⁴ (James³, James²), Thomas¹, born in Preston, Conn., June 6, 1714; married in Concord, N. H., by Rev. Timothy Walker, the first minister of Concord, Apr. 17, 1743, Mary Peters‡, daughter of Seaborn Peters. Mary's brother Obadiah was killed by Indians near Concord in Aug., 1746.

† See note 3.

‡ See note 4.

Mr. Rix joined a party of thirty-three men in Salem, Mass., to settle in the wilderness, and chose the town of Boscawen, N. H., and were the first settlers. This was in 1733, but it seems Mr. Rix did not remain there long, for he came to Concord, married and lived there at least till he had two children born. At it was customary to elect a young married man to the office of hogreeve, he was elected to that office, the year of his marriage. During the Indian raids, in 1746, the inhabitants were told to repair to the garrisons whenever the Indians showed themselves, and among those to repair to the garrison of Timothy Walker, Jr., was Nathaniel Rix and family, which garrison stood where the Franklin Pierce house now stands in Concord.

Nathaniel Rix enlisted in Concord, Jan. 21, 1745, in Capt. John Clough's company of scouts; dismissed Mar. 18, 1745. He also enlisted Apr. 24, 1755, in Capt. Joseph Eastman's company, Col. Joseph Blanchard's regiment in the expedition against Crown Point; discharged Oct. 21, 1755.

His first two children were born in Concord and it seems he returned to Boscawen, where his son Nathaniel was born; he was again a resident of Concord, where he was taxed in 1757 and 1758. His military record can be found in the "Military of New Hampshire," page 185. Mr. Rix was a teamster and it is a tradition that on his return from a trip from Boston he put up at a public house and fell downstairs and broke his neck.

CHILDREN.

- 62.* i. JAMES⁵, b. in Concord, N. H., Dec. 13, 1743.
63. ii. PETER⁵, b. in Concord, N. H., Mar. 8, 1745. He enlisted, July 11, 1775, in Capt. Moses Nowell's company, Mass. troops, stationed at Newburyport. He was discharged Oct. 14, 1775, and Oliver Putnam took his place.
64. iii. A DAUGHTER⁵, b. —; m. a Mr. Knox, lived in Franconia, N. H. They had a family; two girls worked in the mills in Lowell.
- 65.* iv. SARAH⁵, b. —.
- 66.* v. NATHANIEL⁵, b. in Boscawen, N. H., July 17, 1735.
67. vi. CHRISTOPHER⁵, b. 1761. He was a revolutionary

soldier from Mass. In a descriptive list belonging to Col. William Shepard's regiment who enlisted subsequent to Sept. 20, 1779, was Christopher Rix, 18 years of age, 5 ft. 5 in. high, dark complexion and hair, dated Feb., 1789. He was also in Capt. Isaac Pope's company, Col. Shepard's regiment, roll dated at Phillipsboro, July, 1781, same at Peekskill, Sept., 1781, same at York Heaths, Oct. 9, 1781, same place Nov. and Dec., 1781, and at West Point, Feb., 1782.

47. JEDEDIAH TRACY⁴ (Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 17, 1714; died Jan. 26, 1766; married, Mar. 29, 1739, Jerusha Richards. He resided in Preston, Conn. (See note No. 3.)

CHILDREN.

68. i. MARGARET TRACY⁵, b. May 12, 1740; d. —.
69. ii. SABRA TRACY⁵, b. Jan. 23, 1743; d. —.
70. iii. ASAHIEL TRACY⁵, b. Aug. 11, 1744.
71. iv. JERUSHA TRACY⁵, b. May 26, 1747.
72. v. RUFUS TRACY⁵, b. May 30, 1749.
73. vi. MARGARET TRACY⁵, b. Nov. 15, 1751.
74. vii. LEVI TRACY⁵, b. Jan. 5, 1754.
75. viii. SABRA TRACY⁵, b. June 30, 1756.
76. ix. EUNICE TRACY⁵, b. Aug. 30, 1758.
77. x. JEDEDIAH TRACY⁵, b. Apr. 5, 1761.

52. THOMAS TRACY⁴ (Margaret Rix⁵, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 3, 1724; married, first, Mar. 27, 1758, Rose Tracy; second, Lucy Sprague, of Berkshire, Mass. He was a revolutionary soldier, and contracted smallpox and died at his home in Lenox, Mass. For many years the search was kept up to find his grave, and at last it was found in a desolate spot in the woods in Lenox, Mass. In 1897-8 his grandson, Mr. Joseph Rex Tracy, of Toledo, Ohio, solicited and obtained a fund for the purpose of erecting a monument to the memory of his grandfather, but could not obtain title to the land upon which to erect it and the project was abandoned and the money was returned to the subscribers. (See note No. 3.)

CHILD BY FIRST WIFE AND PERHAPS OTHERS.

78. i. RUTH TRACY⁵, b. Feb. 14, 1757.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 79.* ii. HANNAH TRACY⁵, b. ——.
 80.* iii. THOMAS REX TRACY⁵, b. Oct. 28, 1770.

54. DEBORAH RIX⁴ (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., July 9, 1720; married, Dec. 24, 1746, Daniel Bellows.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON.

- 80a. i. THANKFULL⁵, b. Sept. 24, 1750.
 80b. ii. THOMAS⁵, b. June 6, 1753.
 80c. iii. JERUSHA⁵, b. June 3, 1757.
 80d. iv. DEBORAH⁵, b. Sept. 9, 1760.

55. JAMES RIX⁴ (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., June 16, 1723; married, May 23, 1754, Hannah Safford, born Nov. 26, 1732, daughter of Joseph and Patience (Yomans) Safford. He resided in Preston, Conn., where he died Apr. 26, 1788, and was buried in the Rixtown burial grounds in Preston. His widow died in Petersburg, N. Y., Feb. 27, 1808.

CHILDREN.

- 81.* i. JERUSHA⁵, b. Mar. 15, 1755.
 82. ii. RUFUS⁵, b. Apr. 3, 1757; was a revolutionary soldier; was in Capt. Mott's company, Conn. troops. He was an early settler in Grafton, Pa.
 83.* iii. EPHRAIM⁵, b. Apr. 19, 1759.
 84. iv. BRIDGET⁵, b. Oct. 13, 1761; m. Asa Lewis, went to Petersburg, N. Y.
 85.* v. JAMES⁵, b. Aug. 10, 1764.
 86.* vi. THOMAS⁵, b. Nov. 13, 1766.
 87. vii. STEPHEN⁵, b. Oct. 18, 1769; d. Mar. 14, 1773.
 88. viii. JEMIMA⁵, b. Feb. 20, 1773; m. Thomas Gray, of Berlin, N. Y.
 89.* ix. HANNAH⁵, b. Oct. 12, 1775.
 90.* x. SIBEL⁵, b. Sept. 10, 1778.

56. THOMAS RIX⁴ (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in

Preston, Conn., Dec. 13, 1725; died in 1809; married, Dec. 23, 1762, Eunice Kimball†, born in Stonington, Conn., May 11, 1740, daughter of John and Patience (Larabee) Kimball. He resided in Preston, where she died in 1835.

CHILDREN.

- 91.* i. ESTHER⁵, b. Oct. 6, 1763.
- 92.* ii. EUNICE⁵, b. July 3, 1765.
- 93.* iii. PATIENCE⁵, b. Aug. 7, 1767.
94. iv. LOUISE⁵, b. Sept. 25, 1769; died Apr. 2, 1849. She lived with her brother Stephen and kept house for him till she died. She never married.
95. v. SABRA⁵, b. Oct. 21, 1771; lived for a number of years with her brother Ethan Allen and his wife, and after their death she returned to Griswold, Conn., and lived with her brother Stephen and sister Louise till their deaths. She died unmarried Jan. 24, 1855.
- 96.* vi. THOMAS TRACY⁵, b. Jan. 14, 1774.
97. vii. ETHAN ALLEN⁵, b. Jan. 10, 1776; m. Polly Bennett. He moved to Cheshire, Mass., where he died in 1812, and his wife died a few years after. He was a farmer and last returned to Preston in 1809 and sold to his brother Thomas land which he inherited from his father. They had no children. They were both interred in Cheshire, Mass.
98. viii. STEPHEN⁵, b. June 4, 1778. He was a stone mason by trade and worked at it for many years and helped to build many of the lighthouses on the coast. When not working at his trade he carried on the farm which he owned in common with his brother and sister, Thomas and Louise, the other brother and sister having sold their right. Stephen never married and died in Griswold, Conn., Aug. 29, 1853.
- 99.* ix. BETSEY⁵, b. Nov. 7, 1780.
100. x. RUBY⁵, b. Jan. 29, 1783; died Aug. 21, 1790.

57. JERUSHA RIX⁴ (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Apr. 6, 1728; married, Jan. 16, 1751, Ephraim

† See note 5.

Jones. She died Dec. 14, 1788; he died ——. Resided in Preston, Conn., where their children were born.

CHILDREN.

101. i. ZIPHORAH JONES⁵, b. Mar. 16, 1751; died Oct. 21, 1753.
102. ii. MARY JONES⁵, b. Jan. 12, 1753.
103. iii. ELISHA JONES⁵, b. Nov. 22, 1754.
104. iv. LYDIA JONES⁵, b. Dec. 6, 1756.
105. v. SARAH JONES⁵, b. Nov. 8, 1758.
106. vi. ZURIAH JONES⁵, b. May 24, 1761.
107. vii. NATHAN JONES⁵, b. Oct. 5, 1763.
108. viii. ESTHER JONES⁵, b. Feb. 11, 1769.

59. MARGARET RIX⁴ (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 16, 1732; married, Feb. 13, 1754, Nathan Kimball, born in Preston, Mar. 8, 1732, son of David and Sarah (Pride) Kimball. He lived in Preston, where he died June 11, 1811, and his will was proved June 20, 1811. His son Prosper was executor of his estate, and in his will he mentions his sons, David, Nathan and Prosper, and daughters, Anne, Ziphora, Sarah, Eunice, Mercy and his deceased daughter, Margaret, who left children, but not named in the will. (See note No. 5.)

CHILDREN.

109. i. ANNE KIMBALL⁵, b. July 7, 1754; m. Starkweather, of Middleboro, N. Y.
110. ii. ZIPHORA KIMBALL⁵, b. Feb. 17, 1755; m. Ray, of Preston, Conn.
111. iii. ZURIAH KIMBALL⁵, b. Oct. 11, 1757.
112. iv. JONATHAN KIMBALL⁵, b. July 10, 1759.
113. v. MARGARET KIMBALL⁵, b. Aug. 13, 1761; m. —; died before 1811.
- 114.* vi. DAVID KIMBALL⁵, b. May 20, 1763.
- 115.* vii. SARAH KIMBALL⁵, b. Jan. 22, 1765.
- 116.* viii. NATHAN KIMBALL⁵, b. Dec. 10, 1767.
- 117.* ix. PROSPER KIMBALL⁵, b. July 22, 1769.
118. x. EUNICE KIMBALL⁵, b. Apr. 22, 1771.
119. xi. MERCY KIMBALL⁵, b. Jan. 21, 1774.

60. THEOPHILUS RIX⁴ (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 9, 1734; died in Preston, May 19, 1821; married, Feb. 8, 1759, Lydia Kimball, born in Stonington, Conn., Aug. 3, 1736; died in Preston, Apr. 9, 1825; daughter of John and Patience (Larribee) Kimball. He resided in Preston, Conn., on the farm given him by his father. (See note No. 5.)

CHILDREN.

120. i. **NATHAN**⁵, b. Nov. 23, 1759; died in Fairfield, N. Y., at his brother Theophilus's house, Nov. 21, 1848; married Esther Brown, who died at the age of 88. He was a revolutionary soldier in Capt. Mott's company, Conn. troops. It is not known that he had any children. The following is from an old paper:—

ANOTHER REVOLUTIONARY PATRIOT GONE.

Died on the 21st of November, 1848, at the residence of his brother Theophilus Rix in Fairfield, New York, Mr. Nathan Rix, age about eighty-nine years, of heart disease.

The subject of this brief notice was born in Preston, New London Co., Conn., November 23, 1759, and was numbered among those choice spirits of the Revolution who took an active part in the great struggle for American independence.

At the early age of sixteen, he enlisted for nine months in Captain Edward Mott's Company, assisted in building Groton Fort, marched with the company from thence to meet and join the army of General Washington at White Plains, and was honorably discharged November, 1776. In 1777 his patriotic zeal for his oppressed country's cause again led him to enlist for fifteen months in the Rhode Island Company, under the command of Captain West, and after the expiration of his term of enlistment he was drafted to service in the La Fayette Infantry, which was in the engagement and retreat of General Sullivan. In every place, and in all situations, he proved himself a brave soldier, and performed the arduous duties assigned him by his superiors with exemplary fidelity. At the termination of the war he became a tiller of the soil, in which occupation he accumulated a handsome patrimony. He was honest and upright in all his dealings and intercourse with men. As a sincere lover of his country he was a Democrat-Republican of the Jeffersonian school, ever watching political movements with deep interest, almost in the last hour of his long life, be-

lieving that the happiness, prosperity and greatness of this Republic mainly depends upon the wise and proper administration of its government as established by our fathers.

121. ii.* MOLLY⁵, b. Dec. 27, 1760.
122. iii.* PHEBE⁵, b. Oct. 24, 1762.
123. iv. THIRZA⁵, b. Oct. 12, 1764; m. Adin Bromley. She died Feb. 3, 1805.
124. v. LYDIA⁵, b. Aug. 8, 1766; died in 1782.
125. vi. LUCY⁵, b. Aug. 8, 1766; died in 1783. (Twin.)
126. vii. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Oct. 9, 1769; died May 3, 1853; m. Sept. 21, 1798, Asher Prentice.
127. viii. SALLA⁵, b. June 10, 1771; m. Adin Bromley.
128. ix. DEBORAH⁵, b. Dec. 23, 1772; died in 1845; m. Feb. 8, 1797, Joseph Boardman†, and removed to Vt.
129. x. GEORGE⁵, b. July 16, 1774; m. States Benjamin, born May 11, 1773, daughter of Abial and Judith (Ford) Benjamin.
130. xi. PEGGY⁵, b. Oct. 18, 1776.
- 131.* xii. THEOPHILUS⁵, b. Mar. 8, 1779.

61. DANIEL RIX⁴, (Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 24, 1738; married, Oct. 28, 1762, Rebecca Johnson. His early manhood and married life were passed in his native town, and where all his children were born except the youngest. Between 1777 and 1780 he removed to Royalton, Vt., and was living there when the Indians burned the place in 1780. He had gone a few days previously to Preston, so was not at home. Two of his sons, Garner and Joseph, were captured but through the intrepidity of a heroine neighbor, Mrs. Kent, Joseph, being under ten years of age, was given up. Garner was taken to Canada and sold to a French lady who on returning to France sent him home. The descendants of Joseph claim to this day that he was the one who was taken to Canada, but a flat stone was found a few years since in digging a post hole near the Rix house which was burned, on which was cut the date of Garner's return from captivity, dated about one year after his capture. This ought to satisfy the most skeptical.

† See note 6.

The compiler paid a visit to the old homestead of Daniel Rix, in Preston, in September, 1905, which he sold to Benjamin Chapman in 1788-9, and the house and farm is still in possession of the Chapman family. The house is nearly in the shape as when sold, except that a new chimney was built in 1792. The house was built before there were sawmills in the town. The doors are just as originally made and were split from the log, and the marks of the axe made in hewing them can be plainly seen. The ceilings overhead can be reached with the hand and are as black as coal. The house is still occupied by a widow Chapman.

"Daniel Rix was paid £1.0.0 for carting baggage and boards toward building the Fort in Bethel, Vt., and the account was approved Sept. 25, 1780. This will admit his descendants to enter the societies of the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution." Rev. Rolls of Vermont, page 705.

CHILDREN.

- 132.* i. SUSA⁵, b. June 30, 1764.
- 133.* ii. GARNER⁵, b. July 31, 1767.
- 134.* iii. JOSEPH JOHNSON⁵, b. Aug. 31, 1770.
- 135.* iv. REBECCA⁵, b. May 10, 1773.
- 136.* v. DANIEL⁵, b. Apr. 22, 1775.
- 137.* vi. ELISHA LEE⁵, b. Mar. 5, 1777.
- 138.* vii. JERUSHA⁵, b. in Royalton, Vt., Aug. 23, 1780.

62. JAMES RIX⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Concord, N. H., Dec. 13, 1743; married Miriam Clement, born in an Indian fort in Concord in 1744. He settled in Haverhill, Mass. He was a revolutionary soldier, and enlisted in a company of minutemen and was in the battle of Bunker Hill. His name appears on Lexington alarm roll in Col. James Frye's regiment which marched on the alarm, Apr. 19, 1775.

Col. Frye was of New Hampshire, but whether James enlisted from New Hampshire or in Haverhill is not known. Perhaps he enlisted when the regiment was on the way to Bunker Hill. Col. Frye's regiment was at Cambridge, Dec. 26, 1775, and James Rix's signature appears on a receipt for coat money or its equivalent in money for eight months' service in Col. James

Frye's regiment, dated Cambridge, Dec. 26, 1775. His name appears as sergeant in Col. James Frye's regiment on a receipt dated Apr. 10, 1781, for bounty paid by Haverhill to serve three years. He was a sergeant in Capt. John Blanchard's company, Col. Wesson's regiment, Aug. 15, 1777; reported discharged Dec. 4, 1779. He was at Fort Stanwix when that fort was besieged for 21 days. He was granted a furlough and started for home and died on the way from smallpox. His furlough is in the hands of his great-granddaughter, Mrs. Eliza Rix Spaulding, Lancaster, N. H.

"CAMP VALLEY FORGE, Feb. 5, 1778.

"Dear Wife:

"With pleasure I embrace this opportunity of writing to let you know that I am in extraordinary good health at present and have been so for two months past, thank God for it. I hope you are well but I have not heard from you since I saw Dudley Dustin at Stillwater, tho I have sent to you several times. I have a great mind to come home, but the time I was promised a furlough, orders came the day before not to give any more until further orders, and being disapointed of our money by the paymaster's fault and the expence of so long a journey, I will content myself to stay till spring. By what is learned and by every thing we see, the wars will not be continued very much longer here in America at present. I am badly out of clothes, but we hear there is cloth coming into camp, tho I am better off than greater part of the men of our state. I have sent here an Indian Broach to each of my sons and a ribbon to my eldest daughter Anna. I have nothing else to send but my love and that I have for all.

"I remain your loving husband,

"JAMES RIX.

"(Note), Directed to Miriam Rix,

"In Haverhill, West Parish,

"With care deliver."

"CAMP 10 MILES FROM KINGS BRIDGE, July 14, 1781.

"Dear Wife:

"I am writing to you but I know of no way of sending it. I am not with Capt. Emerson, but am as well situated in Col. Jackson's regiment, Capt. Wales's company. I was promoted sergeant in five days after coming to West Point, then the commissary sent for me to his assistance and went and staid with him one month, then my Capt. sent for me to join the company to

do orderly duty. He would take no denial so I do that duty tho it does not suit me.

"Brother Nathaniel is left at West Point tending ferry. I have not seen him for thirty days, but I heard from him yesterday by William Marriman. He waited upon an officer until we marched here. He is well suited much better than I am. As to my health, I am very well, but hoping this campaign will end the controversy, I strive to be contented.

"I hope you are well. Give my best wishes and compliments to Capt. Ayre, and to all friends and neighbors.

"When I have an opportunity I will write more fully.

"I remain yours,

"J. RIX.

"P. S. When I was writing the within enclosed, I had no expectation of any opportunity of sending it home, but there is an opportunity offered since. Tell Mr. [illegible] to hire me a man that is fit for the service and come and see me and bring the man. Let it be done very soon or the show will be over soon and he disappointed tho not I, for I very belive the conclusion of the Despot will soon be.

"I will be home by November next man or no man I will warrant.

"JAMES RIX.

"(Note), Directed to Mrs. James Rix,

"Haverhill, West Parish."

CHILDREN ALL BORN IN HAVERHILL, MASS.

- 139.* i. NATHANIEL⁶, b. June 12, 1768.
140. ii. TIMOTHY⁶, b. Aug. 14, 1769.
141. iii. JAMES⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1771. He enlisted, Jan. 19, 1813, for five years in Capt. J. Stark's company, 11th U. S. Inf., as private. He died May 8, 1813. The government records give no place where he died.
142. iv. LYDIA⁶, b. Mar. 3, 1774.
143. v. ANNA⁶, b. July 22, 1776.
144. vi.* PETER⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1778.

65. SARAH RIX⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H.; married Jedediah Danforth, born in Boscawen, N. H., —, son of William,† who was a settler in Boscawen with Nathaniel Rix. She died and he married,

† See note 7.

second, Lydia——. He resided in Boscawen until about 1799, when he removed to Stanstead, Canada, where his wife's brother Nathaniel went the same year. Mr. Danforth was a revolutionary soldier from Boscawen. On a receipt for advanced pay, dated Boscawen, July 2, 1776, of Capt. James Shepard's company, Col. Wyman's regiment, the name of Jedediah Danforth appears as having received from Timothy Walker, Jr., seven pounds eighteen shillings as bounty, and forty shillings for one month's pay in advance. When or where Mr. Danforth died is unknown.

CHILDREN.

- 145. i. ANNA DANFORTH⁶, b. May 5, 1772.
- 146. ii. PETER DANFORTH⁶, b. Apr. 26, 1774.
- 147.* iii. JEDEDIAH DANFORTH⁶, b. Feb. 26, 1777.
- 148.* iv. NATHAN DANFORTH⁶, b. Aug. 28, 1779.
- 149. v. SARAH DANFORTH⁶, b. June 5, 1781; d. Aug. 20, 1841.
- 150. vi. JONATHAN STICKNEY DANFORTH⁶, b. May 11, 1783.
- 151. vii. POLLY DANFORTH⁶, b. Jan. 18, 1787.
- 152. viii. ABIAH DANFORTH⁶, b. Mar. 21, 1789.
- 153.* ix. RIX DANFORTH⁶, b. May 25, 1791.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 154. x. WILLIS DANFORTH⁶, b. June 13, 1794.
- 155. xi. AMOS G. DANFORTH⁶, b. Nov. 30, 1796.

66. NATHANIEL RIX⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., July 17, 1753; died in Littleton, N. H., Oct. 12, 1828; married Esther Clark†, born in Newmarket, N. H., Apr. 13, 1758, died in Littleton, July 18, 1832, daughter of John and Esther (Knights) Clark. It is not known when they were married, but soon after they settled in Landaff, N. H. Both Mr. and Mrs. Rix died in the room in which the compiler was born. He resided in Landaff till 1799, when he removed to Stanstead, Canada, where he bought a large tract of land about two miles from Stanstead Plain, and cleared up a good farm, where he remained till about 1820, when he sold out and returned to the States and settled in Littleton, N. H., near his

† See note 8.

son Nathaniel. He was in Newbury, Vt., in 1773, and he signed a petition to the New York Assembly for a conformation of his grant and for the remission of one-half the usual fees. He was one of 400 signers in the presence of Hon. Samuel Wills, a judge of the court of Common Pleas. The petition was dated Jan. 26, 1773. (Documentary History of New York, Vol. 10, pp. 449-500.)

He was a revolutionary soldier, being one of the first to enlist from Landaff. He served in Capt. Samuel Young's company, Col. Bedel's regiment, from Dec. 15, 1776, to Mar., 1777, also in Capt. Hutchin's company from Aug. 18, 1777, to Sept., 1777. He was also a drummer in Capt. Luther Richardson's company, Col. Bedel's regiment, from Apr. 6, 1778, for eleven months and twenty-five days. He was also in a Mass. regiment, and his name appears on the rolls of that state. His signature appears on a receipt for bounty paid by Haverhill, of date Dec. 2, 1780. He was probably on a visit to his brother, James, and perhaps was induced to enlist because of a larger bounty than New Hampshire paid.

A lodge of masons was organized in Stanstead in the early settlement of that place, and it is believed Mr. Rix was made a mason there, for in 1821, his son Nathaniel was master of Morning Dawn Lodge, located at Waterford, Vt.; it is recorded on the records of the lodge that "Nathaniel Rix, Sr." was a visitor. As father and son were well known as Sr., and Jr., it pretty well establishes the point that Nathaniel, Sr., was a mason. The compiler has searched all masonic publications, but can find no mention of a lodge as having ever been established in Stanstead, yet it is a fact that one was organized there. Hon. Albert S. Batchelder, of Littleton, N. H., searched high and low for the records of both the Stanstead and Waterford lodges, but only one has been found and that of the Waterford Lodge, which was found in Washington.

CHILDREN.

- 156.* i. NATHANIEL⁶, b. Nov. 26, 1777.
- 157.* ii. ESTHER⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1779.
- 158.* iii. JOHN⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1781.

- 159.* iv. EBENEZER⁶, b. Feb. 1, 1784.
 160.* v. POLLY⁶, b. May 15, 1787.
 161.* vi. GEORGE⁶, b. May 14, 1789.
 162.* vii. RUTH⁶, b. Aug. 8, 1791.
 163. viii. CLARK⁶, b. Aug. 2, 1795; died May 1, 1833; m. Laura Savage, born in Littleton, N. H., Mar. 19, 1804, daughter of Sylvester and Mary (Roberts) Savage. She died May 1, 1834, just one year after his death. Both buried in the North Littleton burial grounds. No children.
 164.* ix. HALE⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1798.
 165.* x. MARGARET⁶, b. in Stanstead, Nov. 16, 1799.
 166. xi. WILLIAM⁶, b. Apr. 30, 1803; d. an infant.

79. HANNAH TRACY⁵ (Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born—; married Dr. Isaac Grant, who enlisted in the Continental army at the age of sixteen; was taken prisoner at Fort Washington, Nov., 1776, and confined on the prison ship "Grosvenor," from which he escaped and rejoined the army. He was at Valley Forge and Stony Point. He served through six campaigns and was discharged at the end of the war. He practiced medicine in Mass., removed to New York, and after fifty years of practice retired. He was for many years a licensed minister in the M. E. church, but preached only occasionally. He was one of the first to practice vaccination, being a friend of Jenner, from whom he obtained his virus.

CHILD.

167. i. LORING GRANT⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1789; m. Betsey Kenny. He died Sept. 13, 1870. Child, Emery Alfred Grant⁷, b. June 15, 1823; m. Ellen Clark. Child, Thomas Page Grant⁸, b. in Frankfort, Ky., June 24, 1854; resided in Louisville, Ky., 1897.

80. THOMAS REX TRACY⁵ (Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Lenox, Mass., Oct. 28, 1770; died Dec. 31, 1841; married, first, Mar. 1, 1792, Lydia Williams, of Washington, Mass.; married, second, July 17, 1806, Abigail Sage, of Norwich, N. Y.; married, third, Feb. 20, 1817, Lydia

Bell, of Pharsalia, N. Y. He removed to Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y., in 1794, and to Bowling Green, Ohio, in 1837. He was a justice of the peace and captain of a militia company while in Chenango county, and postmaster in Bowling Green.

CHILDREN.

168. i. LYMAN TRACY⁶, b. in Lenox, Mass., Apr. 24, 1793; d. Feb. 21, 1856.
169. ii. ORCELLA TRACY⁶, b. in Sherburne, N. Y., Jan. 16, 1795.
- 170.* iii. JOHN TRACY⁶, b. Nov. 13, 1796.
171. iv. LOSSA TRACY⁶, b. —.
172. v. LYDIA TRACY⁶, b. —.
173. vi. THOMAS TRACY⁶, b. May 4, 1802.
174. vii. ISAAC TRACY⁶, b. Mar. 4, 1804.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

175. viii. HARRIET TRACY⁶, b. May 19, 1807.
176. ix. MARCENA TRACY⁶, b. Apr. 9, 1809.
177. x. LUCY TRACY⁶, b. Oct. 15, 1810; d. Apr. 16, 1814.
178. xi. NABBY TRACY⁶, b. Nov. 6, 1812; d. in 1816.

CHILDREN BY THIRD WIFE.

- 179.* xii. JOSEPH REX TRACY⁶, b. Sept. 21, 1820.
180. xiii. ISAAC TRACY⁶, b. Apr. 11, 1822.
181. xiv. WILLIAM TRACY⁶, b. Apr. 9, 1824.
182. xv. ABIGAIL TRACY⁶, b. Nov. 23, 1825.
183. xvi. EBENEZER TRACY⁶, b. July 20, 1826; d. about 1885.
184. xvii. CHARLES MASON TRACY⁶, b. Feb. 4, 1830; d. about 1851.
185. xviii. LYDIA TRACY⁶, b. Mar. 4, 1831; d. Aug. 7, 1834.
186. xix. RUTH TRACY⁶, b. Nov. 26, 1833; d. Mar. 7, 1846.

81. JERUSHA RIX⁵ (James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 15, 1755; married Major Abel Lewis and settled in Petersburg, N. Y. He was the son of Abel Lewis. Major Lewis died in Petersburg, May 24, 1847, aged 95 years. His wife died Dec. 26, 1839, aged 84 years. They were buried in the graveyard in "Lewis Hollow," in Petersburg.

83. EPHRAIM RIX⁵ (James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Apr. 19, 1759; died June 31, 1848; married, first, May 30, 1790, Martha Brown, who died Feb. 10, 1803; married, second, Sept. 30, 1810, Susannah Stanton†, who died Dec. 22, 1870, aged 91 years. Resided in Preston, Conn. He was a revolutionary soldier; joined Capt. Z. Hungerford's company, Col. Samuel McClallen's regiment, Conn. troops, Nov. 18, 1780; discharged Jan. 6, 1781. They were ordered on a tour at New London and Groton, Conn.

CHILD BY FIRST WIFE.

187.* i. **RUSSELL**⁶, b. in Stonington, Conn., May 21, 1798.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

188. ii. **MARTHA LUCELLA**⁶, b. in Preston, Conn., July 1, 1811.

189. iii. **BETSEY CHAPMAN**⁶, b. May 28, 1813; m. Asa Rix, son of James and Hannah (Preston) Rix. She died June 10, 1883.

190.* iv. **EPHRAIM BISHOP**⁶, b. Apr. 19, 1815.

191. v. **MARY ESTHER**⁶, b. —; m. a Mr. Sylvester, had five children, viz., George, Frank and Nellie; the others died young.

85. JAMES RIX⁵ (James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 10, 1764; died in Griswold, Conn., Jan. 1, 1852; married, Feb. 28, 1793, Hannah Preston, born Nov. 1, 1782. She died Oct. 30, 1860, aged 88 years. Both buried in Rixtown cemetery, Griswold, Conn. Resided in Griswold.

CHILDREN.

192.* i. **JAMES**⁶, b. June 13, 1794.

193. ii. **JOSEPH**⁶, b. June 30, 1798; died 1823.

194. iii. **HANNAH**⁶, b. Apr. 20, 1799; m. Henry Safford and went to Michigan.

195.* iv. **AARON PRENTICE**⁶, b. 1802.

196. v. **DANIEL**⁶, b. 1806; d. Nov. 25, 1825.

197. vi. **SIBYL**⁶, b. Aug. 26, 1806; d. Jan. 5, 1857; m. May 17, 1862, Hiel Filmore. She was his second wife. He died in 1855.

† See note 9.

198. vii. JOEL⁶, b. Apr. 10, 1809; m. a Miss Chapman and settled in N. Y. state. He died in 1848. He had a son, Daniel C., who enlisted from Fulton, N. Y., at the age of twenty-two years, Sept. 22, 1861, in the Eighty-first N. Y. Vol. Inf., as first lieutenant, was promoted to captain, and was killed Sept. 29, 1864, on the north bank of the James River, on Chaffin's farm. It is thought Joel settled in Fulton, N. Y.
199. viii. ASA⁶, b. Feb. 12, 1812; m. first, Emily Ecclestone, daughter of William, she died Mar. 7, 1864, age 44. He m. second, Betsey Chapman Rix, daughter of Ephraim and Susannah (Stanton) Rix. She died June 10, 1887. Asa died Mar. 22, 1889. He had no children. Asa was the last one of the name who owned and lived on the first Rix farm in Preston.

86. THOMAS RIX⁵ (James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, now Griswold, Conn., Nov. 13, 1766; married Phebe Harris and settled in Petersburg, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

200. i. PHEBE MARIA⁶, b. in Petersburg, in 1797; m. about 1844, Jeremiah Cottrell, of Scott, N. Y. They had no children.
- 201.* ii. HANNAH MARY⁶, b. in Petersburg, Dec. 23, 1801.

89. HANNAH RIX⁵ (James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 12, 1775; died in Berlin, N. Y., Sept. 20, 1812; married Thomas Greene†, born in Berlin, May 19, 1775; died in Berlin, Sept. 12, 1812, son of Joseph and Phebe (Langford) Greene. He was a farmer, lived in Berlin, N. Y. They both died of smallpox.

CHILDREN.

- 202.* i. THOMAS RIX GREENE⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1801.
- 203.* ii. DANIEL SAFFORD GREENE⁶, b. Sept. 6, 1802.

† See note 10.

- 204. iii. JERUSHA GREENE⁶, b. Apr. 16, 1804; d. young.
- 205. iv. PHEBE GREENE⁶, b. Jan. 20, 1806; d. young.
- 206.* v. JOSEPH LANGFORD GREENE⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1808.

90. SIBYL RIX⁵ (James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 10, 1778; married, Apr. 14, 1805, Nathan Walker, born Oct. 27, 1776.

CHILDREN.

- 207. i. NATHAN R. WALKER⁶, b. Apr. 28, 1806.
- 208. ii. HORATIO N. WALKER⁶, b. June 13, 1808.
- 209.* iii. JAMES S. WALKER⁶, b. Oct. 21, 1810.
- 210. iv. LEONARD S. WALKER⁶, b. Sept. 27, 1813.
- 211. v. EMILY A. WALKER⁶, b. Mar. 31, 1816; d. Feb. 20, 1897.
- 212.* vi. JERUSHA ARVILLA WALKER⁶, b. Dec. 5, 1818.
- 213. vii. POLLY PALMYRA WALKER⁶, b. June 4, 1822; d. May 17, 1881.

91. ESTHER RIX⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 15, 1763; married, Dec. 2, 1784, Gideon Crandall, of Westerly, R. I., and went to Royalton, Vt. No date of deaths. In the administration of the estates of her brother Stephen and sisters Sabra and Louise, the following children were found and where they lived in 1855.

CHILDREN.

- 214. i. TRACY CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in Royalton, Vt.
- 215. ii. JOSEPH CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in Hartford, Conn.
- 216. iii. THOMAS CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in Milwaukee, Wis.
- 217. iv. LOIS CRANDALL⁶, m. Smith; lived in Vitley, Canada West.
- 218. v. GIDEON CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in East Pierrepont, N. Y.
- 219. vi. SHUBAL CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in East Pierrepont, N. Y.
- 220. vii. BETSEY CRANDALL⁶, b. —; m. a Perrin; lived in Potsdam, N. Y.
- 221. viii. HIRAM CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in Gaysville, Vt.

222. ix. FANNY CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in Burlington, Vt.;
m. Storrs.
223. x. SOLOMON CRANDALL⁶, b. —; lived in Milwaukee, Wis.

92. EUNICE RIX⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., July 3, 1765; married Edward Robinson and removed to Cayuga, N. Y., but she died in Sipeo, N. Y., Aug. 24, 1834. He died in Dec., 1837, in Sipeo.

CHILDREN, AND WHERE THEY LIVED IN 1855.

224. i. JOHN ROBINSON⁶, b. —; lived in Vergennes, Mich.
225. ii. IRA ROBINSON⁶, b. —; lived in Ottawa Center, Mich.
226. iii. RODNEY ROBINSON⁶, b. —; lived in Vergennes, Mich.
227. iv. LUCAS ROBINSON⁶, b. —; lived in Vergennes, Mich.
228. v. RIX ROBINSON⁶, b. —; lived in Ada, Mich.

93. PATIENCE RIX⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 7, 1767; married, Feb. 7, 1794, Arunah Adams, and settled in Royalton, Vt., where she was living in 1855.

CHILD.

229. i. ARUNAH ADAMS⁶, b. —. He went to Griswold, Conn., in 1854, to look after his mother's share in the estates of her brother and sisters.

96. THOMAS TRACY RIX⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Jan. 14, 1774; died Aug. 8, 1859; married, Dec. 30, 1802, Mary Jennings†, born in Norwich, Conn., May 20, 1778, daughter of Zepheniah and Phebe (Trapp)† Jennings. She died July 24, 1866. They lived in Preston, on the farm of his father. Both buried in the Rix-town cemetery.

CHILDREN.

230. i. HENRY JENNINGS⁶, b. Sept. 28, 1803. He went with his uncle, Henry Jennings, on a voyage to San Domingo and went into a store as a clerk. He

† See note 11.

went in bathing and was drowned May 4, 1824; never married.

- 231.* ii. THOMAS⁶, b. Oct. 20, 1805.
- 232. iii. MARY ANN⁶, b. Mar. 11, 1808; d. Nov. 2, 1819.
- 234. iv. BETSEY⁶, b. Oct. 22, 1810; d. Mar. 8, 1827.
- 235.* v. NANCY⁶, b. Apr. 22, 1813.
- 236. vi. SARAH⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1817; d. Jan. 30, 1889; never married.
- 237.* vii. CHARLES ALLEN⁶, b. Jan. 21, 1820.
- 238.* viii. PHEBE MARIA⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1823.
- 239.* ix. EUNICE⁶, b. July 22, 1826.

99. BETSEY RIX⁵ (Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Nov. 7, 1780; married, Aug. 8, 1805, Erastus Rossiter, and went to Ohio. She died Mar. 24, 1825; he died Mar. 27, 1828, aged 48.

CHILDREN.

- 240. i. ERASTUS ROSSITER, JR.⁶, b. July 12, 1806.
- 241. ii. ELIZA ANN ROSSITER⁶, b. —; m. a Mr. Hatcher; had two sons, perhaps more.
- 242. iii. EMILY R. ROSSITER⁶, b. —; m. a Mr. Taylor.
- 243. iv. ANOTHER DAUGHTER⁶, b. —; m. a Mr. Morlan, had son, Daniel Cooper Morlan, a minor heir of his mother's, brother's and sister's estates in 1855, his mother being deceased.

114. DAVID KIMBALL⁵ (Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 20, 1763; died at Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1811; married, Dec. 26, 1785, Eunice Brown, born in 1767; died Mar. 11, 1813; resided at Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 244.* i. DAVID KIMBALL⁶, b. in Preston, Conn., Oct. 21, 1786.
- 245. ii. EUNICE KIMBALL⁶, b. Oct. 29, 1790; m. John Lawton, of Erie County, N. Y., where she died —.
- 246.* iii. AMY KIMBALL⁶, b. Sept. 3, 1792.
- 247. iv. HENRY KIMBALL⁶, b. Nov. 27, 1794; d. Sept. 10, 1873; m. Lydia Thorp. She died Jan. 2, 1878.

- 248. v. NATHAN KIMBALL⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1797; m. first, Sally Stanton; m. second, Nancy Campbell. He died Apr. 22, 1865. She died Mar. 22, 1866.
- 249. vi. BARRADELL KIMBALL⁶, b. Jan. 24, 1800; m. Adin Bromley. She died Oct. 18, 1844. He died July 27, 1850.
- 250. vii. ELIJAH KIMBALL⁶, b. Feb. 10, 1802; d. at Sloansville, N. Y., June 5, 1877; m. first, Margaret Knox; m. second, Nancy Knox, who died May 8, 1884.
- 251. viii. CYNTHIA KIMBALL⁶, b. Jan. 16, 1804; d. Mar. 22, 1831; never married.
- 252. ix. BETSEY KIMBALL⁶, b. Aug. 28, 1806; m. George Roberts; d. Jan., 1871.

115. SARAH KIMBALL⁵ (Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Jan. 22, 1765; married, Feb. 12, 1792, Alexander Kinney, and resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON.

- 253. i. ZIPHORAH KINNEY⁶, b. Nov. 2, 1892.
- 254. ii. BRADISH KINNEY⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1794.
- 255. iii. ALFRED KINNEY⁶, b. Jan. 14, 1797.
- 256. iv. ORREN ALEXANDER KINNEY⁶, b. June, 1799.
- 257. v. ABBY GODDARD KINNEY⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1802.
- 258. vi. CAROLINE BROWN KINNEY⁶, b. Dec. 4, 1804.
- 259. vii. PROSPER KINNEY⁶, b. June 8, 1807.

116. NATHAN KIMBALL⁵ (Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 10, 1767; died at Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1849; married, first, Feb. 11, 1790, Alice Harris, born Sept. 5, 1767; died Apr. 19, 1795; married, second, Rachel Sherwood, born Amenia, N. Y., Feb. 11, 1772; died Dec. 18, 1852. He lived in Canajoharie and Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y. He was a farmer and held the office of justice of the peace.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- 260.* i. JONATHAN KIMBALL⁶, b. in Canajoharie, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1790.

261. ii. ALICE KIMBALL⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1792; m. Joseph Wilbur, of Preston, Conn.
 262.* iii. MERCY KIMBALL⁶, b. Oct. 11, 1793.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

263. iv. JULIANNA KIMBALL⁶, b. in Charlestown, N. Y., Oct. 27, 1796; died Sept. 22, 1844; m. Jan., 1815, Philip Vassaler.
 264.* v. SOLOMON SHERWOOD KIMBALL⁶, b. July 3, 1806.
 265. vi. AMENDA L. KIMBALL⁶, b. July 28, 1811; m. Dec., 1830, John H. Topping.

117. PROSPER KIMBALL⁵ (Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., July 22, 1768; died Oct. 18, 1836; married, Jan. 22, 1792, Margaret Dorrance, she died Jan. 7, 1837. He resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

266. i. BARTON KIMBALL⁶, b. June 22, 1792.
 267. ii. ELIZA KIMBALL⁶, b. Jan. 29, 1795; m. Ralph Hutchinson.
 268.* iii. CHARLES KIMBALL⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1796.
 269. iv. DAYTON KIMBALL⁶, b. Feb. 18, 1802.
 270.* v. NATHAN PRIDE KIMBALL⁶, b. Oct. 27, 1808.
 271. vi. FRANK KIMBALL⁶, b. Apr. 2, 1805; d. Dec. 22, 1809.

121. MOLLY RIX⁵ (Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 27, 1760; died Jan. 12, 1841; married, Nov. 19, 1786, Elisha Hatch, born Sept. 13, 1760, son of Jeremiah and Abigail (Rix) Hatch.

CHILD BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

272. i. LYDIA HATCH⁶, b. May 27, 1789; d. Aug. 16, 1807.

122. PHEBE RIX⁵ (Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 24, 1762; died Apr. 11, 1843; married, Aug. 16, 1780, Ezekiel Rude.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

273. i. NATHAN RUDE⁶, b. Dec. 13, 1780.

- 274. ii. BETSEY RUDE⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1787; d. Jan. 16, 1820.
- 275. iii. RIX RUDE⁶, b. Nov. 14, 1794.

131. THEOPHILUS RIX⁵ (Theopilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 8, 1779; married Polly Hutchinson. He was in Preston when his first child was born; soon after he removed to Fairfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., and about 1857 removed to Belvidere, Ill., where he died in December, 1878, aged 99 years and 9 months.

CHILDREN.

- 276. i.* RALPH D.⁶, b. in Preston, Conn., July 13, 1811. (Preston records.)
- 277.* ii. LUCY⁶, b. Sept. 15, 1814.
- 278.* iii. MARY⁶, b. Feb. 2, 1816.
- 279. iv. MARIA⁶, b. Feb. 2, 1816. (Twin.)
- 280.* v. NATHAN⁶, b. Jan. 15, 1819.
- 281.* vi. FRANCES ELIZA⁶, b. Sept. 21, 1821.
- 282.* vii. LYDIA⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1823.
- 283.* viii. SARAH⁶, b. May 4, 1826.
- 284.* ix. CHESTER⁶, b. Apr. 9, 1823.
- 285.* x. HARRIET⁶, b. Mar. 23, 1830.
- 286. xi. EMMA⁶, b. Feb. 8, 1832; never married.
- 287. xii. ALMA⁶, b. Aug. 21, 1834; d. Feb. 8, 1880; never married.

132. SUSA RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., June 30, 1764; married, first, a Mr. Durkee; married, second, Hezekiah Hutchinson. She was his second wife. Resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 288. i. HEMAN HUTCHINSON⁶, b. —; m. a Miss Hatch. Child, Emily Hutchinson⁷, b. —; m. a Mr. Leonard; had daughter who m. a Mr. Williams who resided in Bethel, Vt.
- 289. ii. DANIEL HUTCHINSON⁶, b. —; went to York, Pa.
- 290. iii. ZIBA HUTCHINSON⁶, b. —; went to York, Pa.
- 291.* iv. PHEBE HUTCHINSON⁶, b. in 1784.

133. GARNER RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., July 31, 1767; died in Royalton, Vt., Nov. 1, 1851; married, in 1790, Betsey Lyman, daughter of Ezekiel and Elizabeth (Bliss) Lyman, who died in Royalton, Dec. 25, 1863. His name on the Preston records is Gardner, named from a family of Gardner of Preston. Garner was taken prisoner at the burning of Royalton in October, 1780, was sold to a French lady and held about a year, when upon going back to France, she gave him a gold guinea and sent him home. Mr. Rix resided in Royalton, Vt., and was a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- 292.* i. EBENEZER⁶, b. Feb. 29, 1792.
- 293.* ii. REBECCA⁶, b. June 22, 1794.
- 294.* iii. LEVI⁶, b. June 1, 1796.
- 295.* iv. LUCINDA⁶, b. May 10, 1798.
- 296.* v. HEMAN⁶, b. July 25, 1800.
- 297. vi. CALVIN⁶, b. May 19, 1802; d. about 1832, unm.
- 298. vii. FLORINDA⁶, b. Aug. 3, 1804; d. young.
- 299.* viii. DANIEL⁶, b. Aug. 4, 1806.
- 300. ix. MARY⁶, b. Mar. 12, 1809; d. at the age of 30, unm.
- 301. x. JOSEPH⁶, b. Apr. 11, 1811; d. young.
- 302. xi. ELIZA⁶, b. May 18, 1815; m. Deacon Cyrus Page.

134. JOSEPH JOHNSON RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 31, 1770; died in Memphis, Mich., in 1867; married, first, in Royalton, Vt., Jan. 25, 1796, Cynthia Bingham, who died in Alexander, N. Y., Genesee Co., Nov. 21, 1834. He married, second, a Miss Way, by whom he had no children. He resided in Royalton until about 1810, when he removed to Alexander, N. Y., where he bought a virgin farm of the Holland Land Purchase Company and after getting it fairly subdued he removed to Michigan and commenced anew.

CHILDREN.

- 303.* i. JOHNSON⁶, b. Nov. 15, 1795.
- 304.* ii. HENRY⁶, b. Dec. 1, 1798.
- 305.* iii. IRA⁶, b. Apr. 16, 1800.

- 306. iv. CYNTHIA⁶, b. Nov. 28, 1802; m. Earl Kidder, lived in Alexander, N. Y.
- 307.* v. OEL⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1804.
- 308.* vi. LUCY MARIA⁶, b. Apr. 16, 1807.
- 309.* vii. GEORGE⁶, b. in Alexander, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1812.

135. REBECCA RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., May 10, 1773; died in Royalton, Vt., Sept. 23, 1838; married Rev. Abial Jones, who died in Royalton, Vt., Feb. 14, 1829.

CHILDREN.

- 310. i. ABIAL JONES⁶, b. in 1800 in Royalton; d. in Sept., 1825; was an M. D.
- 311. ii. REBECCA JONES⁶, b. —.
- 312. iii. SARAH JONES⁶, b. —.
- 313. iv. DANIEL JONES⁶, b. —.
- 314. v. JOSEPH RIX JONES⁶, b. —. He married, July 24, 1845, Susan Hazen Hutchinson, daughter of Amos and Jerusha (Rix) Hutchinson.

136. DANIEL RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Apr. 22, 1775; died in Royalton, Vt., Sept. 1, 1846; married Anna Cleveland, who died Feb. 22, 1825, aged 47 years. Resided in Royalton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 315.* i. MARSHALL⁶, b. Jan. 1, 1801.
- 316. ii. JERUSHA⁶, b. —; d. June 19, 1819, unm.
- 317. iii. FILANDER⁶, b. —; d. July 25, 1837, aged 18 years.
- 318. iv. A NAMELESS SON⁶, b. Jan. 6, 1814; d. the next day.
- 319. v. AN INFANT DAUGHTER⁶, b. —; d. Mar. 14, 1820, aged six weeks.
- 320. vi. LYMAN⁶, b. —.

137. ELISHA LEE RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 4, 1777; died in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 9, 1851; married, in Royalton, Aug. 26, 1801, Elizabeth Flynn, born July 17, 1780; died May 25, 1846. They always resided in Royalton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 321. i. ALMIRA⁶, b. July 26, 1802; d. 1858; never married.
- 322. ii. LEWIS⁶, b. Dec. 10, 1803; d. in 1805.
- 323.* iii. EMILY⁶, b. Jan. 16, 1804.
- 324.* iv. GEORGE⁶, b. Dec. 6, 1807.
- 325. v. CHARLES⁶, b. Aug. 16, 1809; d. in Sumpterville, Ala., in 1851, unm.
- 326.* vi. WILLIAM⁶, b. July 10, 1811.
- 327. vii. LUCY FLYNN⁶, b. Sept. 10, 1812; m. Dr. Levi Rix.
- 328.* viii. SUSAN DURKEE⁶, b. May 16, 1818.
- 329. ix. EDWARD⁶, b. Aug. 1, 1820; m. Louisa Wells, born in Windsor, Vt., May 18, 1825; died in Royalton, Vt., Sept. 26, 1878. He died —. Resided in Royalton, Vt. They had no children.

138. JERUSHA RIX⁵ (Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Aug. 23, 1780; died in Tunbridge, Vt., Apr. 10, 1860; married, May 20, 1816, Amos Hutchinson, born Dec. 24, 1782, the marriage rites being performed by her father; died in Tunbridge, Dec. 21, 1861. Jerusha was the baby carried in the arms of her mother at the time Royalton was burned by Indians, Oct. 16, 1780. Resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 330.* i. LOUISA MARIA HUTCHINSON⁶, b. Oct. 1, 1808.
- 331.* ii. LAURA FARMER HUTCHINSON⁶, b. Aug. 6, 1811.
- 332. iii. SUSAN HAZEN HUTCHINSON⁶, b. June 30, 1814; m. July 24, 1845, Joseph Rix Jones, son of Abiel and Rebecca (Rix) Jones. She had twins who died young.
- 334.* iv. EMILY RIX HUTCHINSON⁶, b. Mar. 23, 1816.

139. NATHANIEL RIX⁶ (James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., June 12, 1768; married, June 28, 1788, Lucretia Balknap, born in Atkinson, N. H., Sept. 3, 1767. Settled in Landaff, N. H., where they died and were buried at Landaff Center, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 335.* i. CALEB⁷, b. in Landaff, Oct. 7, 1788.
- 336. ii. NABBY⁷, b. July 7, 1791; d. young.
- 337. iii. TIMOTHY⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1793; d. young.
- 338. iv. NATHANIEL⁷, b. Aug. 1, 1795; d. in New York City,
in 1835.
- 339.* v. TIMOTHY⁷, b. Jan. 31, 1798.
- 340.* vi. SALLY⁷, b. July 3, 1807.
- 341. vii. AMOS⁷, b. May 4, 1810; d. young.

144. PETER RIX⁶ (James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Haverhill, Mass., Aug. 13, 1778; died in Marblehead, Mass., in 1851; married Martha Twist, daughter of Sergeant Twist, who enlisted in the U. S. army, Nov. 1, 1814, for five years, at Boston, Mass., and was honorably discharged at Fort Independence, Boston harbor, June 18, 1816, having furnished a substitute. It is said of Peter that he was in the army in 1812, and that his first child was born at Fort Independence, but there is no record in Washington showing Peter was in the army in 1812 or at any other time. Perhaps he was employed by the government in some capacity but he was not an enlisted man. He was a master mason; lived in Boston, on School Street, a short time, then he removed to Marblehead where he was at one time postmaster. His widow lived many years after his death.

CHILDREN.

- 342.* i. JAMES AGER⁷, b. in Fort Independence, Boston harbor, May 3, 1812.
- 343.* ii. FABIVS⁷, b. in Boston, on School Street, in 1826.
- 344. iii. ANGELINA⁷, b. —; m. but had no children.

147. JEDEDIAH DANFORTH⁶ (Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., Feb. 16, 1777; died Aug. 2, 1827; married, Oct. 22, 1801, Rachel Corser,† born in Boscawen, N. H., Apr. 9, 1781; died in Salisbury, N. H., Nov. 19, 1854. He settled in Boscawen but later removed to Thetford, Vt., and later returned to Boscawen and located on

† See note 12.

the "Mutton Road," so called, near Salisbury line, where he died.

CHILDREN.

- 345.* i. JEDEDIAH DANFORTH⁷, b. May 27, 1803.
- 346.* ii. NATHAN CORSER DANFORTH⁷, b. July 1, 1805.
- 347. iii. JOHN BLAISDELL DANFORTH⁷, b. July 31, 1807;
m. Dorothy J. Fisk.
- 348.* iv. SARAH RIX DANFORTH⁷, b. Sept. 6, 1809.
- 349.* v. RACHEL CORSER DANFORTH⁷, b. Sept. 6, 1809 (twin).
- 350. vi. CHARLOTTE SENTER DANFORTH⁷, b. June 23, 1810.
- 351. vii. PRENTICE SHATTUCK DANFORTH⁷, b. Dec. 22, 1820;
m. in 1841, Sarah N. Hoit. He was drowned in
Boston harbor, June 3, 1852.
- 352.* viii. HARRIET AUGUSTA DANFORTH⁷, b. Nov. 6, 1827.

153. RIX DANFORTH⁶ (Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., May 25, 1791; married Abigail Colby, of Boscawen, N. H. He lived in Boscawen till after 1843, when he removed to Malone, N. Y. He was a soldier in the war of 1812-15.

CHILDREN.

- 353. i. BETSEY C. DANFORTH⁷, b. in Boscawen, N. H.,
Sept. 13, 1819.
- 354. ii. TIMOTHY C. DANFORTH⁷, b. in Boscawen, N. H.,
Feb. 10, 1825.
- 355. iii. JOSEPHINE B. DANFORTH⁷, b. in Boscawen, N. H.,
Oct. 25, 1845.

156. NATHANIEL RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Nov. 26, 1777; died in Dalton, N. H., Oct., 1856; married, Mar. 3, 1802, Rebecca Eastman†, born in Bath, N. H., Sept. 23, 1780; died in Dalton, Apr. 27, 1867, daughter of Obadiah and Elizabeth (Searles) Eastman. They were buried in North Littleton, N. H. About 1875 their son, Benjamin F., placed on the lot a large monument, at his own expense, in memory of Nathaniel, Sr., and wife, Nathaniel, Jr., and wife, and Obadiah Eastman and wife.

† See note 13.



NATHANIEL RIX (No. 156)

Mr. Rix went to Stanstead with his parents in 1799; returned in the spring of 1802, married and took his bride to Stanstead, where he lived until the war of 1812 broke out, on which account he returned to the States and located in Lisbon, N. H., where he remained but one year, when he purchased a tract of land at North Littleton, N. H., and made him a new home. He built a new set of buildings, doing the carpenter work himself. Here he remained until 1835, when, having been elected Register of Deeds for Grafton County, he removed to Haverhill, the county seat at that time of Grafton County. While a resident of Littleton, he represented the town in the New Hampshire legislature for the years of 1821 to 1827, inclusive, and while a resident of Haverhill represented that town two years. While Register of Deeds he bought the Russell farm in Haverhill, but financial difficulties compelled him to give up so large a farm and he went on to a smaller one at East Haverhill. Here he remained until 1851, when he sold out and went to Lowell, Mass., to spend his last days with his son, Benjamin F., but having been a very active man all his life he could not stand idleness and returned to New Hampshire and settled on a farm in Dalton. He was councilor during Gov. Dinsmore's administration in 1832-3. He was a justice of the peace and performed many marriage ceremonies. He was employed many years in public affairs. He was worshipful master of Morning Dawn Lodge, F. A. M., located at Waterford, Vt., in 1821. He never entered a lodge after the Morgan affair in 1826. Morning Dawn Lodge has been reorganized and is located in Littleton, and among the old masters of the lodge the picture of Nathaniel Rix, among other masters, adorns the walls of the lodge. Mr. Rix was a very stern man, while his wife was a very gentle woman. Many a storm she quelled through her gentle ways. If he was fond of children he never showed it.

In 1836-7, Nathaniel Rix, with John Gile, Jonathan Rowell and Isaac Abbott formed a company under the firm name of Rix & Co., and built three miles of road from the present Profile House down through Franconia Notch, N. H.

From the History of Littleton, N. H.:

"Hon. Nathaniel Rix, Jr., Worshipful Master of Morning Dawn Lodge, was the eldest son of Nathaniel Rix, a soldier of the Revolutionary Army, and Esther (Clark) Rix, and was born in Landaff, Nov. 26, 1777. In 1799 father and son located on lot 6, range 12, in Stanstead, P. Q. There they remained until about the time of the war of 1812, when they came to Littleton. Here Nathaniel, Jr., became a prominent citizen. Beginning with 1821, he was representative in the Legislature for seven years in succession, the longest continuous service of any member from Littleton, except Hon. Harry Bingham, and the largest number of years except those of Mr. Bingham and Rev. David Goodall.

"Mr. Rix was prominent as a civil magistrate and in town offices.

"He resided at North Littleton and was progressive as well as influential in his undertakings. He attempted vine-culture for the production of light wines. Later on he was a prominent worker in the cause of temperance, an advocate of total abstinence, and may probably be regarded as one of the pioneers in the agitation of this reform in this vicinity.

"He was doubtless a man of large political ambition and aspired to the governorship. Having been elected to the office of Register of Deeds in 1835, he moved to Haverhill, holding this office till 1840. While residing at Haverhill he again served two terms as representative in the General Court.

"Haverhill was prolific of incumbents of high office in those days, but Mr. Rix failed there of any considerable advancement in his political fortunes. A large part of his time was occupied in town, county and state offices, and in the duties of civil magistrate.

"As an adviser his judgment was much sought and great reliance was placed upon it. He was everywhere honored and respected. He was a man of good stature and agreeable presence. He was a valuable citizen, an honest and efficient public officer, and deservedly one of the most prominent and popular citizens of this town in the first half of its history."

Nathaniel Rix settled on the David Hopkinson place, first made a beginning on by David's brother, John, both revolu-



MRS. NATHANIEL RIX (No. 156)

tionary soldiers. This place was afterward known as the Buck and later as the Rounsevel place.

CHILDREN.

- 356.* i. GUY CARLTON⁷, b. in Stanstead, Canada, Dec. 14, 1802.
- 357.* ii. LUCRETIA⁷, b. in Stanstead, Oct. 16, 1804.
- 358.* iii. NARCISSA⁷, b. in Stanstead, Jan. 3, 1807.
- 359.* iv. PERSIS⁷, b. in Stanstead, Aug. 19, 1809.
- 360.* v. WILDER PIERCE⁷, b. in Stanstead, Jan. 13, 1812.
- 361.* vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷, b. in Littleton, N. H., July 28, 1815.
- 362.*vii. CHARLES⁷, b. in Littleton, N. H., June 6, 1818.
- 363. viii. REBECCA JANE⁷, b. in Littleton, N. H., Mar. 23, 1821;
m. Jonathan Clark Rix, son of Ebenezer and Mary
(Clark) Rix.

157. ESTHER RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Sept. 27, 1779; died —, and was buried in the Ladd Street burial grounds in Haverhill, N. H. She married, Apr. 29, 1829, Samuel Hutchins, the marriage rites being performed by her brother Nathaniel. Mr. Hutchins was a merchant in Bath, N. H.

CHILD.

- 364.* i. LAURA MARIA HUTCHINS⁷, b. in Littleton, N. H., Mar. 30, 1821.

158. JOHN RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Dec. 25, 1781; died in Barnston, Canada, in May, 1835; married, first, Martha Boroughs, born in Topsham, Vt., Aug. 1, 1783, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Knowlton) Boroughs. She died and he married, second, widow Sally Hogg, née Brown. He went to Stanstead with his parents, married there and settled in Barnston, a township adjoining Stanstead.

CHILD BY FIRST WIFE.

- 365.* i. MARTHA⁷, b. —.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 366.* ii. JOHN⁷, b. in 1810.
- 367.* iii. SOPHRONIA⁷, b. —.
- 368. iv. HENRY⁷, b. —; d. at the age of 21, unm.
- 369.* v. MARY ANN⁷, b. —.
- 370.* vi. NORMANDA⁷, b. —.

159. EBENEZER RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Feb. 1, 1784; died in Dalton, N. H., Mar. 27, 1842; married, in 1809, Mary Clark, born in Landaff, N. H., Feb. 17, 1790; died Oct. 19, 1839, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Huckins) Clark, who was his first cousin. He married, second, Polly Perry, who died in about one year, when he married, third, Polly Noyes, born May 9, 1796, daughter of Moses Noyes, who entered the army in 1812 and was never heard from afterwards. After Mr. Rix's death (See note No. 8) she married Sylvanus Temple and lived in Landaff, N. H.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- 371.* i. MOSES⁷, b. Mar. 2, 1810; d. in Dalton, N. H., June 17, 1873; m. —.
- 372.* ii. HIRAM⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1811.
- 373. iii. POLLY⁷, b. Apr. 17, 1814; d. May 16, 1814.
- 374. iv. MARY⁷, b. Apr. 20, 1816; d. Sept. 25, 1828.
- 375.* v. JONATHAN CLARK⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1817.
- 376. vi. EMILY⁷, b. Oct. 3, 1819. She is a widow and resides in Landaff, N. H.
- 377.*vii. HANNAH CLARK⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1822.
- 378. viii. GEORGE⁷, b. Jan. 27, 1824; married and died in Lowell, Mass., without children. His widow lives in Lowell.
- 379. ix. MARIA JANE⁷, b. Feb. 18, 1826; d. Sept. 15, 1831.
- 380. x. ELMIRA CLARK⁷, b. Jan. 21, 1828; d. Feb. 4, 1843.

CHILD BY THIRD WIFE.

- 381.* xi. MARY JANE⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1832.

160. POLLY RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., May 15, 1787; died in Guil-

ford, Vt., Apr. 4, 1847; married, in Stanstead, Canada, Nov. 20, 1811, George Rose, born June 27, 1787. They lived in Stanstead a few years when they removed to the States and settled in Guilford, Vt. The first three children are supposed to have been born in Stanstead, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- 382. i. MARY JANE ROSE⁷, b. Jan. 30, 1813; m. Wilder Pierce Rix.
- 383. ii. AMBROSE ROSE⁷, b. Dec. 7, 1814.
- 384. iii. ALBERT ROSE⁷, b. Dec. 7, 1814 (twin).
- 385.* iv. NARCISSA ROSE⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1816.
- 386.* v. WILLIAM ROSE⁷, b. Dec. 7, 1819.
- 387.* vi. HALE RIX ROSE⁷, b. July 10, 1823.
- 388.* vii. TIMOTHY ROSE⁷, b. Dec. 15, 1825.
- 389.* viii. JAMES HARVEY ROSE⁷, b. Sept. 2, 1828.
- 390. ix. LAURA ANN ROSE⁷, b. June 3, 1833; d. Jan. 14, 1839.

161. GEORGE W. RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., May 14, 1789; died in Barnston, Canada, Apr. 5, 1843; married Lydia Kelley, born in Dracut, Mass. He went to Stanstead with his parents in 1799, married and settled in Barnston, and always lived there after.

CHILDREN.

- 391.* i. WILLIAM PITT⁷, b. May 9, 1813.
- 392. ii. ESTHER⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1814; d. in Dixville, Canada, Mar. 14, 1885; m. Heman R. Wallace; had no children.
- 393.* iii. MARY E.⁷, b. Aug. 18, 1816.
- 394. iv. LYDIA⁷, b. Apr. 9, 1818; d. May 7, 1885; m. Henry Belk.
- 395.* v. ADELINE⁷, b. Jan. 13, 1820.
- 396.* vi. GEORGE⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1822.
- 397. vii. HIRAM⁷, b. July 24, 1824; d. May 15, 1892.
- 398. viii. NATHANIEL⁷, b. Feb. 15, 1816; d. in 1836, choked by wad from a popgun.
- 399. ix. SIDNEY⁷, b. Sept. 5, 1830; d. May, 1854, unm.
- 400. x. NORMANDA⁷, b. Oct. 20, 1833; married and died in St. Louis, Mo. No children.

162. RUTH RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Aug. 8, 1791; died in South Newbury, Vt., Jan. 19, 1838; married, in 1811, Seaborn Eastman, born in Bath, N. H., Aug. 25, 1787; died in Bradford, Vt., Feb. 13, 1862, son of Obediah and Elizabeth (Searles) Eastman. He was a brickmaker. Resided in Bath, N. H., and South Newbury, Vt. (See note No. 12.)

CHILDREN, THE FIRST FOUR BORN IN BATH, N. H.

- 401.* i. GEORGE RIX EASTMAN⁷, b. Nov. 19, 1812.
- 402.* ii. ESTHER RIX EASTMAN⁷, b. Jan. 20, 1815.
- 403.* iii. LUCRETIA H. EASTMAN⁷, b. Sept. 4, 1817.
- 404. iv. WILLIAM EASTMAN⁷, b. Oct. 4, 1820; d. in Bradford, Vt., June 1, 1872; m. Mary Ann Farr; no children.
- 405. v. JASON EASTMAN⁷, b. Jan. 20, 1826; d. in Wells River, Vt., unmarried.
- 406. vi. SEARLE EASTMAN⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1825; m. Aug. 30, 1854, Ann Lather, and died about one year after, leaving wife and son Henry⁸, b. in 1855. His widow married, second, a Mr. Witcher, and they lived in Whitefield, N. H.
- 407.* vii. CHARLES W. EASTMAN⁷, b. Nov. 22, 1830.

164. HALE RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Jan. 25, 1798; died in Dalton, N. H., Sept. 18, 1878; married, Sept. 27, 1819, Adeline Morrill,† born in Stanstead, Canada, Dec. 25, 1798; died in Dalton, Sept. 18 1879, daughter of Jonathan and Deborah (Hoskins) Morrill. Mr. Rix passed his early life in Stanstead and about 1829 he returned to the States and settled in Dalton, N. H. His wife was a strong-minded woman, with a good business sense and was influential in enabling Mr. Rix to accumulate considerable property.

CHILDREN.

- 408.* i. OSCAR⁷, b. Nov. 8, 1820.
- 409.* ii. ALFRED⁷, b. Apr. 7, 1822
- 410. iii. LAVINA⁷, b. Mar. 5, 1824; d. 1836.
- 411.* iv. ADELINE⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1826.

† See note 13a.

- 412.* v. HALE⁷, b. Jan. 8, 1828.
- 413. vi. AUSTIN⁷, b. Dec. 29, 1829; d. in Cal. in 1854.
- 414. vii. IRA OSMER⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1831; d. in Cal. in 1860.
- 415.*viii. JONATHAN MORRILL⁷, b. Dec. 30, 1833.
- 416. ix. LOUISA FARR⁷, b. Jan. 25, 1836; d. in Canton, Mo., Mar. 21, 1893; m. Jan. 26, 1858, Benjamin Brigham Brooks, born in Dalton, N. H., Nov. 4, 1829, son of Benjamin and Louise (Brigham) Brooks. He resides in Canton, Mo. They never had any children.
- 417. x. LEWIS MERWIN⁷, b. Jan. 27, 1838; m. Annie Bowles. She died in Memphis, Tenn. He died in Dalton, N. H., June 28, 1902. He had two sons, names and whereabouts unknown.
- 418. xi. CHARLES CARROL⁷, b. Aug. 21, 1839; d. in Cal., 1860.
- 419.*xii. ALANSON STEPHEN⁷, b. Oct. 10, 1841.

165. MARGARET RIX⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Nov. 16, 1799; died in Merrimac, Mass., Sept. 4, 1872; married, 1829-30, Nahum Crane. They resided in Dalton, N. H., till late in life, when they removed to Merrimac, Mass., where he died Aug. 22, 1884.

CHILDREN BORN IN DALTON.

- 420. i. LAURA CRANE⁷, b. Dec. 12, 1831; d. May 28, 1833.
- 421.* ii. WILLIAM CRANE⁷, b. July 8, 1833.
- 422.* iii. PERSIS GILE CRANE⁷, b. Dec. 31, 1837.
- 423.* iv. MOSES BALLOU CRANE⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1835.
- 424. v. ELIZA REBECCA CRANE⁷, b. Mar. 17, 1843; m. in Amesbury, Mass., May 5, 1863, Lewis Moses Brown, born in Epsom, N. H., Sept. 14, 1840, son of Josiah and Mary Currier (Garland) Brown. Lewis M. Brown was a carriage painter, lived in Concord, N. H., where he died, Apr. 2, 1893. She resides in Concord, N. H. Had no children.
- 425. vi. MARY ANGELINE CRANE⁷, b. June 29, 1845.

170. JOHN TRACY⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Sherburne, N. Y., Nov. 13,

1796; died June 26, 1889; married Mary Ringleka; died Dec. 6, 1881.

CHILDREN.

- 426. i. LOUISA TRACY⁷, b. 1819.
- 427. ii. ORANGE TRACY⁷, b. 1821.
- 428. iii. MARY ANN TRACY⁷, b. 1822.
- 429. iv. JOHN REX TRACY⁷, b. 1825.
- 430. v. SALLY TRACY⁷, b. 1827.
- 431. vi. C. MARTIN TRACY⁷, b. 1829.
- 432. vii. CYRUS C. TRACY⁷, b. 1832.
- 433. viii. MARTHA W. TRACY⁷, b. 1834.
- 434.* ix. HARRIET VINCENT TRACY⁷, b. 1837.
- 435. x. ORASILLA TRACY⁷, b. 1851.

179. JOSEPH REX TRACY⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Smyrna, Chenango Co., N. Y., Sept. 21, 1820; died in Toledo, Ohio, ——. He married, Sept. 27, 1843, Hannah S. Burdis. She died Feb. 13, 1886. He resided in Bowling Green, Mulberry and Toledo, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 436.* i. JAMES LATHAM TRACY⁷, b. Sept. 1, 1850.
- 437.* ii. MARCENA REX TRACY⁷, b. Oct. 26, 1854.
- 438.* iii. THOMAS HENRY TRACY⁷, b. July 13, 1859.
- 439. iv. JOSEPH BELL NEWTON TRACY⁷, b. May 28, 1864;
d. Aug. 29, 1864.
- 440. v. PHILAND PATTY TRACY⁷, b. July 13, 1844.

187. RUSSELL RIX⁶ (Ephraim⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stonington, Conn., May 21, 1798; married, Feb. 1, 1821, Elizabeth Burton. She died Mar. 4, 1843, aged 43 years. He married, second, Mar. 15, 1844, Esther Stilman. He died Oct. 16, 1871, and was buried in Leonard cemetery, Griswold.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- 441. i. CHARLES⁷, b. in Griswold, Nov. 9, 1821; d. Oct. 7, 1822.
- 442. ii. GILES EATON⁷, b. May 9, 1824; d. Dec. 9, 1857; m. Susan Hide.

443. iii. HENRY FRANCIS⁷, b. June 29, 1828; d. Oct. 18, 1850.
 444. iv. MARTHA JANE⁷, b. June 10, 1832; m. Charles Kimball;
 moved to Wisconsin.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

445. v. CHARLES LEONARD⁷, b. Dec. 20, 1844.
 446. vi. GEORGE DENISON⁷, b. Oct. 18, 1846.
 447. vii. ELLA ANN⁷, b. Dec. 13, 1848.

190. EPHRAIM BISHOP RIX⁶ (Ephraim⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Apr. 19, 1815; married, first, Lucy Hannah Scranton, she died May 28, 1848; married, second, Lucy Ann Tift.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

448. i. CHARLES HENRY⁷, b. ——.
 449.* ii. JOHN FRANCIS⁷, b. Apr. 12, 1839; m. Sarah Ann Scranton.
 450.* iii. ORRIN SPENCER⁷, b. May 12, 1845.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

451. iv. JOSEPH HENRY⁷, b. ——.
 452. v. LUCY ANN⁷, b. ——.
 453.* vi. CHARLES EDWIN⁷, b. ——.

192. JAMES RIX⁶ (James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Griswold, Conn., June 13, 1794; married, Feb. 12, 1829, Nancy Farrier, born in 1797. She was of Providence, R. I. James died in 1848, and she married, second, Elam Benjamin, as his second wife. She died in Griswold, Conn., in 1882.

CHILDREN.

- 454.* i. JAMES⁷, b. ——, 1830.
 455.* ii. JOHN⁷, b. ——, 1830.

195. AARON PRENTICE RIX⁶ (James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 11, 1802; died Apr. 7, 1875; married, first, Mary Stanton,† daughter of Joseph and Polly (Dennis) Stanton. She died Sept. 10, 1844, and he married, second, Mary Adams, born Nov. 7, 1804; died 1901.

† See note 13*b*.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- 456. i. MARY ANN⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1827; d. Jan. 14, 1846.
- 457.* ii. JAMES PRENTICE⁷, b. June 20, 1829.
- 458. iii. AUSTIN JOSEPH⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1831; m. Sarah Atkinson, who died 1884.
- 459. iv. HANNAH STANTON⁷, b. Sept. 25, 1833; d. Oct. 4, 1854.
- 460.* v. HENRY PALMER⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1836.
- 461. vi. JULIA MARIA⁷, b. May 22, 1838; d. May 8, 1856.
- 462.*vii. ALBERT STANTON⁷, b. July 15, 1840.
- 463. viii. SARAH ELIZABETH⁷, b. July 2, 1842; d. July 2, 1863.

201. HANNAH MARY RIX⁶ (Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Dec. 23, 1801; died in New York City, Dec. 14, 1881; married, in Petersburg, Feb. 3, 1823, David Greenman Maxson, born in Petersburg, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1802; died in Petersburg, Apr. 5, 1878, son of David and Sarah (Greenman) Maxson. In politics he was a Republican; was a member of the state assembly in 1862. In religion he was a Baptist. He resided in Petersburg, where his children were born.

CHILDREN.

- 464.* i. HENRY LEE MAXSON⁷, b. Apr. 30, 1824.
- 465.* ii. THOMAS RIX MAXSON⁷, b. July 4, 1826.
- 466.* iii. PHEBE HARRIS MAXSON⁷, b. Apr. 7, 1829.
- 467.* iv. CHARLES EDBERT MAXSON⁷, b. Apr. 27, 1831.
- 468.* v. CYRUS EDSON MAXSON⁷, b. Aug. 31, 1833.
- 469. vi. GEORGE RIX MAXSON⁷, b. Aug. 30, 1835; d. Dec. 6, 1857.
- 470.*vii. SARAH AUGUSTA MAXSON⁷, b. Aug. 30, 1837.
- 471. viii. DAVID MAXSON⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1839; d. Dec. 2, 1840.
- 472. ix. DAVID MAXSON⁷, b. July 29, 1842.
- 473.* x. EMILY JERUSHA MAXSON⁷, b. Nov. 12, 1844.

202. THOMAS RIX GREENE⁶ (Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Berlin, N. Y., Jan. 12, 1801; died in Adams Center, N. Y., May 6, 1873; married about 1820, Polly Whitford, born Oct. 11, 1802, daughter of Major Edward and Mary (Maxson) Whitford. His parents died when he was

young and he was put under the guardianship of his uncle, Thomas Rix, and he so managed the small property left by his father, that the three brothers when of age each had \$3,000.

CHILDREN.

- 474.* i. THOMAS HENRY GREENE⁷, b. May 24, 1821.
475. ii. HANNAH MARY GREENE⁷, b. —; d. young.
- 476.* iii. EDWARD WHITFORD GREENE⁷, b. —.
477. iv. ALMON MORTIMER GREENE⁷, b. —; d. in Janesville, Wis.; m. Charlotte McIntosh.
478. v. JOSEPH LANGFORD GREENE⁷, b. —; m. Julia Lawler; resides in Colfax, Wash. Had one daughter, Anna Greene, and perhaps others.
479. vi. PHEBE LOUISA GREENE⁷, b. —; m. first, Sylvanus Loomis; m. second, a Mr. Williams; m. third, a Mr. Clark. She died Jan. 21, 1904. She had by first husband two children, viz., Adelaide and Herbert Loomis. None by other husbands.
480. vii. AMANDA ROBINSON GREENE⁷, b. —; m. George Chafin; had four children, viz., Frank, Charles, Lucy and one other.
481. viii. JARVIS VAN BUREN GREENE⁷, b. —; m. Philanda Hosmer; lived in Traer, Iowa. Had Frederick (deceased) and Emma.
482. ix. ANDREW JACKSON GREENE⁷, b. —; unm. Was a soldier in the Civil War.
483. x. MARY JANE GREENE⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1837; m. Jan. 27, 1861, Cyrus Bailey Potter. Children, (a) Darius Bailey Potter⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1861; m. Harriet Ann Harritt, born Apr. 18, 1871; (b) Della Mary Potter⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1861 (twin); m. a Mr. Babcock, of Adams, N. Y., a soldier in the Civil War.
484. xi. SIBYL JERUSHA GREENE⁷, b. —; m. a Mr. Gregory; lives in Rutland, N. Y.
485. xii. DANIEL SHELDON GREENE⁷, b. June 12, 1842.

203. DANIEL SAFFORD GREENE⁶ (Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Berlin, N. Y., Sept. 6,

1802; died in Bruynswick, N. Y., Nov. 5, 1868; married, in Petersburg, N. Y., Elizabeth Maxson, born in Petersburg, Nov., 5, 1797; died in Bruynswick, Oct. 23, 1875, daughter of David and Abigail (Greenman) Maxson. They resided in Petersburg and Bruynswick, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 486.* i. DANIEL EDGAR GREENE⁷, b. in Petersburg, N. Y., Feb. 5, 1827.
- 487. ii. CAROLINE C. GREENE⁷, b. in 1829; d. in 1853; unm.
- 488.* iii. MARY LOUISA GREENE⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1830.
- 489. iv. CHARLES HENRY GREENE⁷, b. in Bruynswick, N. Y., 1833; d. 1860; unm.
- 490.* v. THOMAS GREENE⁷, b. —.
- 491.* vi. SARAH AUGUSTA GREENE⁷, b. Apr. 8, 1837.
- 492.* vii. HELEN ANTOINETTE GREENE⁷, b. June 24, 1839.
- 493.* viii. DAVID MAXSON GREENE⁷, b. Aug., 1841.

206. JOSEPH LANGFORD GREENE⁶ (Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Berlin, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1808; died in Adams, N. Y., Apr. 6, 1886; married, in Petersburg in 1831, Susannah Maxson, born in Petersburg, Apr. 4, 1806; died in Adams, Mar. 6, 1876, daughter of David and Sarah (Greenman) Maxson. He was supervisor for the town of Adams a number of times and also the president of Adams village. He resided in Bruynswick and Adams, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 494.* i. DAVID MAXSON GREENE⁷, b. in Bruynswick, N. Y., July 8, 1832.
- 495.* ii. ALBERT SAVILLIO GREENE⁷, b. in Adams, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1838.
- 496. iii. GEORGE ALBERT GREENE⁷, b. in Adams, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1843; d. in Adams, Mar. 6, 1870. He never married.

209. JAMES WALKER⁶ (Sibyl Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Oct. 21, 1810; married Charlotte Ives. She was lost on the Hudson River steamer, Sunnyside, in the seventies, the boat making her last trip to New York, her hull

was cut through by ice and sank. Mrs. Walker was rescued but died from exposure.

CHILDREN.

497. i. J. FRANK WALKER⁷, b. —; married and has a family; resides in Troy, N. Y. He was a soldier in the Civil War.
498. ii. LOUISE WALKER⁷, b. —; m. a Mr. Wilson, and resides in New York City; has no children.

212. JERUSHA ARVILLA WALKER⁶ (Sibyl Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Dec. 6, 1818; married, Mar. 7, 1842, Andres M. Brimmer, born Aug. 6, 1810.

CHILDREN.

499. i. HERMAN MALCOLM BRIMMER⁷, b. Aug. 21, 1845, m. Aug. 26, 1868, Augusta Yale Cranston, b. Sept. 26, 1844. Child (*a*), Bertha Augusta Brimmer⁸, b. —; m. June 28, 1893, Julius Thomas Rose, b. Apr. 28, 1869. Child¹, Augusta Rose⁹, b. Aug. 9, 1894. Resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.
500. ii. EBER EVERETT BRIMMER⁷, b. June 5, 1855.

231. THOMAS RIX⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 20, 1805; died Apr. 19, 1885; married, Mar. 9, 1845, Hannah Benjamin, born in Griswold, Conn., Sept. 22, 1813; died Jan. 17, 1872, daughter of Eames and Prudence (Chapman) Benjamin.† They were both buried in the Rixtown cemetery in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

501. i. MARY HANNAH⁷, b. in Preston, Conn., Sept. 1, 1846; d. Dec. 23, 1899; m. June 8, 1876, Kinsley Chapman, born in Ledyard, Conn., Mar. 31, 1833, son of Rufus and Olive Chapman. Mr. Chapman had been previously married, Aug. 17, 1864, to Frances M. Whipple, born Sept. 6, 1845, daughter of Ezra and Mary (Jackson) Whipple. She died Apr. 16, 1865. Mary Hannah was buried in Leonard cemetery, Griswold, among his people. Child of Mary

† See note 14.

(a), Annie Florence Chapman⁸, b. in Griswold, Oct. 20, 1877. She is librarian in Jewett City, Conn. Unmarried.

502. ii. HENRY THOMAS⁷, b. in Preston, Conn., Apr. 11, 1848; m. Apr. 12, 1869, Emily Rowena Chapman, born Sept. 1, 1851, daughter of William Kimball and Emily (Stanton) Chapman.† Mr. Rix has furnished the compiler about all the Connecticut records of the family. He is a machinist and resides in Norwich, Conn., on Preston side.

235. NANCY RIX⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Apr. 22, 1813, died in Brooklyn, Conn., Mar. 26, 1903; married, Feb. 14, 1838, Charles Crary Burdick, born Oct. 8, 1818; died in Brooklyn, Conn., Jan 2, 1892, son of Maxson and Eunice (Crary) Burdick.‡

CHILDREN.

503. i. MARY EMMA BURDICK⁷, b. in Lisbon, Conn., Aug. 18, 1839; m. Nov. 25, 1868, Amos Kendall, born Aug. 31, 1839, son of John and Sally (Parkhurst) Kendall. They reside in Danielson, Conn.
504. ii. CHARLES HENRY BURDICK⁷, b. Jan. 7, 1842; m. first, Ella Teller, of New Orleans, La.; m. second, Oct. 31, 1883, Elizabeth Seldon. They resided in St. Louis, Mo. He died in 1903 and his body was cremated.
505. iii. ANNA PUTNAM BURDICK⁷, b. June 4, 1845; resides in Brooklyn, Conn.
506. iv. SARAH JENNINGS BURDICK⁷, b. July 9, 1847; d. March, 1902.

237. CHARLES ALLEN RIX⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Jan. 21, 1820; married, May 1, 1859, Sarah Elizabeth Chapman, and went to Dunlap, Iowa, where she died Sept. 6, 1893. He still lives there.

238. PHEBE MARIA RIX⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴,

† See note 15.

‡ See note 16.

Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Feb. 17, 1823; married, Mar. 20, 1844, John Nelson Burdick, born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 8, 1818, son of Maxson and Eunice (Crary) Burdick. They resided in Brooklyn, Conn. He died Nov., 1887; she died Sept. 5, 1893. (See note No. 16.)

CHILDREN BORN IN BROOKLYN.

- 507. i. FRANCIS BURDICK⁷, b. May 13, 1845; d. June 13, 1861.
- 508. ii. EDWIN JOHN BURDICK⁷, b. Jan. 18, 1853; d. Apr. 26, 1872.
- 509. iii.* MARY ELLA BURDICK⁷, b. Feb. 6, 1859.

239. EUNICE RIX⁶ (Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., July 22, 1826; married, Mar. 8, 1848, James Brown Burdick, born in Preston, Conn., Nov. 25, 1822, son of Maxson and Eunice (Crary) Burdick. (See note No. 16.)

CHILDREN BORN IN GRISWOLD, CONN.

- 510. i.* ELLA JOSEPHINE BURDICK⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1852.
- 511. ii. GEORGE TRACY BURDICK⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1853; lives in Iowa.
- 512. iii. MARY ADELAIDE BURDICK⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1856; lives in Griswold, Conn.
- 513. iv.* FRANK JAMES BURDICK⁷, b. May 13, 1860.
- 514. v. CHARLES ARTHUR BURDICK⁷, b. July 30, 1865; d. Mar. 2, 1873.
- 515. vi. CHARLES ARTHUR BURDICK⁷, b. June 19, 1871; d. Mar. 2, 1873.

244. DAVID KIMBALL⁶ (David Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 21, 1786; died at Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Mar. 16, 1867; married, Jan. 8, 1816, Clarinda Roberts, born Feb. 25, 1792; died Mar. 9, 1872. They lived on his father's place in Charlestown, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 516. i. CLARINDA KIMBALL⁷, b. —.
- 517. ii. DAVID KIMBALL⁷, b. —; d. in 1892, unmarried.
- 518. iii. AMY KIMBALL⁷, b. —.

246. AMY KIMBALL⁶ (David Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born at Charlestown Four Corners, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1792; died July 3, 1869; married, Sept. 19, 1813, Rufus Pierson, who died June 5, 1864.

CHILD.

519. i. HENRY RUFUS PIERSON⁷, b. in Charlestown, N. Y., June 13, 1819; d. Jan. 1, 1890. He entered Union College in 1843 and received the degree of A. B., in 1846. After graduating he studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1850. In 1866 he was elected state senator. In 1860 he retired from the practice of law and was elected president of Brooklyn city railroads, which position he held until 1869, when he became financial agent of the Chicago and Northwestern R. R., and removed to Chicago, holding the position two years, when he was chosen resident executive director of the N. Y. Central R. R. In 1875 he established himself in the business of banking and brokerage. He was a member of the assembly in 1873; elected a trustee of Union College in 1870, and the same year was elected a trustee of the Albany Medical College and Dudley Observatory of the State of New York, and in 1878 he was elected to the position of vice-chancellor and in 1881 was elected chancellor of the University of the State of New York. He was a man of fine physique.

260. JONATHAN KIMBALL⁶ (Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Canajoharie, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1790; married, in 1833, Lois Palmer, and settled in Pa.

CHILDREN.

520. i. FREEMAN KIMBALL⁷, b. ——.
 521. ii. HULDAH KIMBALL⁷, b. ——.
 522. iii. ISAAC KIMBALL⁷, b. ——.
 523. iv. ALICE KIMBALL⁷, b. ——.
 524. v. NATHAN HARRIS KIMBALL⁷, b. ——.

262. MERCY STANTON KIMBALL⁶ (Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Charlestown, N. Y., Oct. 11, 1793; died in Griswold, Conn., Mar. 11, 1836; married, Jan. 1, 1809, Capt. Bartlett Holmes, born in Montville, Conn., Oct. 8, 1789; died in Griswold, Conn., Oct. 6, 1855. She was adopted by Robert Stanton, who, having married a sister of Capt. Holmes' mother, went to live with his uncle Stanton. He was about sixteen when he went there and in a few years married Mercy. They inherited the Stanton homestead in Preston in that part now Griswold, Conn.

Capt. Stanton was active in military matters and was among the volunteers who defended the coast of Connecticut in the war of 1812. He served as a sergeant under Capt. Joseph Lester at New London and Groton, and was at the bombardment of Stonington Point on Aug. 8, 1814. After the war he was made captain of the 5th Co., 18th Reg., 3d brigade, Conn. Militia. He was honorably discharged Aug. 8, 1820. He was elected to many offices of trust in the town.

CHILDREN.

- 525. i. HARTY PAMELIA HOLMES⁷, b. Nov. 9, 1809; d. Apr. 15, 1815.
- 526. ii. ALICE LUCINA HOLMES⁷, b. May 27, 1811; d. Aug. 26, 1838.
- 527. iii. ROBERT STANTON HOLMES⁷, b. May 27, 1813; d. May 15, 1814.
- 528. iv. HENRY JABEZ HOLMES⁷, b. May 20, 1815; m. Harriet Meach.
- 529. v. MARY ANN HOLMES⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1817; m. Jan. 30, 1854, Thomas Lemuel Wilcox, a farmer in Griswold, Conn.
- 530. vi. HARRIET STANTON HOLMES⁷, b. Sept. 10, 1820; m. Mar. 27, 1848, Sabia Burdick, of Colchester, Conn. She died June 14, 1884, and he married, second, Marilla Gates. He was a farmer and wheelwright and lived in New London, Conn.
- 531.*vii. GEORGE NELSON HOLMES⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1823.
- 532. viii. MARGARET KIMBALL HOLMES⁷, b. July 22, 1825; m. June 15, 1856, George Bacon, of Middletown, Conn.

533. ix. MARIA STANTON HOLMES⁷, b. Jan. 30, 1828; m. Jan., 1856, Ransom S. Perry, of New Haven, Conn., a machinist.
534. x. SARAH WHITE HOLMES⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1831; d. Mar. 21, 1888; m. Sept. 15, 1854, James B. Palmer, of Canterbury, Conn.
536. xi. JOSEPH BARTLETT HOLMES⁷, b. Jan. 9, 1836; d. July 1, 1836.

264. SOLOMON SHERWOOD KIMBALL⁶ (Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Charlestown, N. Y., July 3, 1806; died in Bloomfield, N. J., July 10, 1890; married, Nov. 13, 1839, Emily Ann Close, born Feb. 25, 1823, daughter of Henry and Amy (Reynolds) Close. He lived in Charlestown, N. Y., thirteen years; in Middleburg, N. Y., fifteen years; in New York City, twenty-three years, and in Bloomfield, N. J., thirty-three years.

CHILDREN.

537. i. CAROLINE AMANDA KIMBALL⁷, b. in Hudson, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1841; d. in N. Y. City, Feb. 13, 1843.
- 538.* ii. CHARLES HENRY KIMBALL⁷, b. in N. Y. City, Dec. 2., 1843.
- 539.* iii. NATHAN SHERWOOD KIMBALL⁷, b. in N. Y. City, Oct. 20, 1845.
- 540.* iv. EMILY CLOSE KIMBALL⁷, b. in N. Y. City, Nov. 16, 1847.
541. v. MARY ELIZABETH KIMBALL⁷, b. in N. Y. City, Sept. 22, 1850; d. Oct. 13, 1861.
542. vi. CATHERINE MAINE KIMBALL⁷, b. in N. Y. City, Oct. 1, 1852.
- 543.*vii. LOUIS AUGUSTA KIMBALL⁷, b. in Bloomfield, N. J., Sept. 5, 1864.

268. CHARLES KIMBALL⁶ (Prosper Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 16, 1796; died in 1857; married, Mar. 26, 1829, Sarah Ann Frink; resided in Preston and Griswold, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 544. i. CHARLES KIMBALL⁷, b. Apr. 25, 1830.
- 545. ii. SARAH ANN KIMBALL⁷, b. Mar. 26, 1832.
- 546.* iii. DAVID D. KIMBALL⁷, b. May 31, 1834.
- 547. iv. EDWIN KIMBALL⁷, b. 1840; d. Dec. 21, 1870; m.
Sept. 19, 1866, Anna Woodward Haker, born 1848.
No children.
- 548. v. JULIA AUGUSTA KIMBALL⁷, b. in 1845.
- 549. vi. MARY SMITH KIMBALL⁷, b. in 1847; d. Oct. 28, 1876.
- 550. vii. ELIZABETH KIMBALL⁷, b. in 1850.

270. NATHAN PRIDE KIMBALL⁶ (Prosper Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 27, 1808; died Dec. 27, 1884; married Feb. 22, 1837, Harriet Frink. Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 551. i. HARRIET FRANCES KIMBALL⁷, b. Mar. 14, 1839.
- 552. ii. MARGARY KIMBALL⁷, b. Aug. 2, 1841.
- 553. iii. NATHAN CHESTER KIMBALL⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1843.
- 554. iv. MARY JANE KIMBALL⁷, b. Dec. 23, 1845; d. May 30, 1846.
- 555. v. EMILY KIMBALL⁷, b. Apr. 7, 1849.
- 556. vi. IRVING W. KIMBALL⁷, b. in 1853.
- 557. vii. JANET L. KIMBALL⁷, b. in 1859.

276. RALPH D. RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., July 15, 1812. (Preston records say July 13, 1811.) He married, first, Jan. 11, 1843, Esther D. Harper. She died Dec. 21, 1846; married, second, in Kingston, Ill., Sept. 12, 1849, Malvina Jane Harper, born in Vermillion, Huron Co., Ohio, Oct. 11, 1823, daughter of Joseph and Susan (Williams) Harper. He settled in Belvidere, Ill., where he died May 23, 1871, and where his wife died. In early life he was a school teacher and later a shoemaker.

CHILDREN.

- 558. i. ESTHER D.⁷, b. in Belvidere, Sept. 17, 1848; m.
George Sands; resides in Grand Island, Neb.
Child (a), Ruth Adeline Sands⁸, b. Nov. 9, 1887.

559. ii. MARIA H.⁷, b. in Belvidere, May 22, 1851; resides in Belvidere, unm.
560. iii. CLARA SUSAN⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1853; m. Sept. 22, 1881, Edward Sands. She died leaving one daughter (a), Clara Esther Sands⁸, b. in Belvidere, Ill., Apr. 2, 1883.
- 561.* iv. EMMA J.⁷, b. in Belvidere, Ill., May 29, 1859; m. Dec. 8, 1881, Angus P. Sisson; had nine children.

277. LUCY RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Sept. 15, 1814; married Henderson Bowen; had (a), Louise Bowen⁸, b. —; m. George Fellows, born —; died in Kansas about 1875. Children (a), Ruth Fellows and (b), Charles Fellows. Ruth lives in Newport, N. Y., a dressmaker, and Charles is a lawyer in Newport.

278. MARY RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Feb. 2, 1816; married Henderson Bowen, lived in Newport, N. H. She was his first wife. She died May 12, 1843.

CHILDREN.

562. i. ADDIE BOWEN⁷, b. —; m. a Mr. Hibbard; lives in Detroit, Mich.
563. ii. HOMER BOWEN⁷, b. —.
564. iii. ONE OTHER⁷, b. —.

280. NATHAN RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Jan. 15, 1819; married Deborah Terry. He lived in Deerfield, N. Y., where he died June 7, 1874.

CHILDREN.

- 565.* i. ALICE M.⁷, b. in 1844.
- 567.* ii. GEORGE KIMBALL⁷, b. —.
- 568.* iii. FRANCES A.⁷, b. in Deerfield, N. Y., Nov. 13, 1856.

281. FRANCES ELIZA RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Sept. 21, 1821; married a Mr. Mack. She died Jan. 4, 1903.

CHILDREN.

- 569. i. MARY MACK⁷, b. —; m. a Mr. Clifford; resides in Dowagiac, Mich.
- 570. ii. MARK MACK⁷, b. —; resides in Benton Harbor, Mich.
- 571. iii. ONE OTHER⁷, b. —.

282. LYDIA RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Centerville, Conn., Nov. 5, 1823; married, in Chautauqua, N. Y., Nov. 22, 1849, William Haywood, born in Chautauqua, N. Y., May 4, 1823. They settled in Belvidere, Ill., where he was a merchant. He held the office of treasurer of the county of Boone, Ill. He died in Belvidere, Oct. 12, 1884. She died there Dec. 5, 1902.

CHILDREN.

- 572. i. MILLIE E.⁷, b. in Belvidere, Nov. 23, 1857; m. about 1875, P. R. Thompson. They have no children. Reside in Freeport, Ill.
- 573. ii. HENRY L.⁷, b. in Belvidere, Sept. 13, 1860; m. Aug. 10, 1893, Agnes C. Stowe. They have no children. Reside in Belvidere, Ill.

283. SARAH RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born May 4, 1826; married a Mr. Wilcox. She died May 4, 1800.

CHILD.

- 574. i. RALPH T. WILCOX⁷, b. —; resides in Oxford, Kansas.

284. CHESTER RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Fairfield, N. Y., Apr. 9, 1828; married, in Fairfield, June 25, 1857, Helen E. Lawton, born in Fairfield, Aug. 27, 1838, daughter of Joseph W. and Lydia Rebecca (Jones) Lawton. They are both living in Belvidere, Ill.

CHILDREN.

- 575. i. CHARLES A.⁷, b. in Belvidere, Aug. 27, 1858; unmarried.

576. ii. MARY LYDIA⁷, b. in Belvidere, Oct. 28, 1860; unmarried.
- 577.* iii. WARREN L.⁷, b. in Belvidere, Mar. 6, 1862.

285. HARRIET RIX⁶ (Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Fairfield, N. Y., Mar. 23, 1830; married, first, in Fairfield, Jan. 3, 1855, Jerome W. Tanner, born Oct. 29, 1824; died in Belvidere, Ill., Nov. 1, 1868. He was a farmer and held the office of Justice of the Peace. She married, second, a Mr. Lee, and resides in Belvidere, Ill.

CHILDREN.

578. i. FRANK L. TANNER⁷, b. in Belvidere, Dec. 25, 1859; m. first, Sept., 1877, Lizzie Moore, who died Nov. 1, 1900; m. second, Dec. 25, 1902, Bessie Holmes. No children.
579. ii. HUGH C. TANNER⁷, b. Dec. 9, 1864; m. Emily Hapgood. No children.

291. PHEBE HUTCHINSON⁶ (Susa Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., in 1784; married, Dec. 3, 1807, Benjamin Holmes Cushman, born Sept. 26, 1778. She died and he married, second, Dec., 1844, Phebe Shaw, born Dec. 2, 1797. He resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

580. i. BENJAMIN CUSHMAN⁷, b. in 1811, lived in Tunbridge; d. unm.
- 581.* ii. LYSANDER CUSHMAN⁷, b. Apr. 28, 1812.
582. iii. MARIA CUSHMAN⁷, b. June 6, 1813; m. first, Aug. 30, 1835, Reuben Hayward, by whom she had three children. He died Sept. 19, 1853, and she married, second, Jan. 3, 1857, Danforth B. Cilby, and had by him three children; resided in Montpelier, Vt.
- 583.* iv. GEORGE PREVOST CUSHMAN⁷, b. Jan. 9, 1815.
- 584.* v. VALMORE BROCK CUSHMAN⁷, b. Sept. 14, 1816.
- 585.* vi. EARL PERCY CUSHMAN⁷, b. Nov. 29, 1818.
586. vii. SOLOMON CUSHMAN⁷, b. Mar. 1, 1821; m. Nov. 5,

1849, Lucy Benton Brigham, born in Chelsea, Vt., Aug. 17, 1818, daughter of Abraham and Martha (—) Brigham. He resided in Cowlesville, N. Y. No children.

- 587.* viii. WILLIAM AMOS CUSHMAN⁷, b. Nov. 24, 1822.
 588. ix. HARPER GAFNEY CUSHMAN⁷, b. July 28, 1824; m. Apr. 3, 1853, Lydia Smith. Resided in Tunbridge, Vt., a farmer; had no children.
 589. x. SARAH PHEBE CUSHMAN⁷, b. May 30, 1830; m. Norman Dudley; had two children.

292. EBENEZER RIX⁶ (Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Feb. 29, 1792; died —; married, Sept. 19, 1822, Rhoda Dewey,† born in Royalton, Vt., July 10, 1791, daughter of Darius and Rachel (Bingham) Dewey. Mr. Rix resided in Royalton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 590.* i. RACHEL ANN⁷, b. Oct. 17, 1825.
 591.* ii. RHODA DEWEY⁷, b. in 1827.
 592. iii. JOSEPH BLODGET⁷, b. —; d. in Port Jervis, N. J., in 1861; m. Emeline Wickham; had no children.
 593.* iv. CORNELIUS FRANK⁷, b. Jan. 23, 1832.
 594. v. HARRIET⁷, b. —; d. —.
 595. vi. MARTHA⁷, b. —.

293. REBECCA RIX⁶ (Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., June 23, 1794; married, Jan. 9, 1831, Darius Dewey,† born in Royalton, Vt., May 8, 1795, son of Darius and Rachel (Bingham) Dewey. She died Feb. 9, 1831, and he married, second, Harriet Holbrook, who died, and he married, third, Sally Breeze Morse, of Fairlee, Vt. He died in Royalton in Feb., 1887.

CHILDREN.

596. i. FLORINDA RIX DEWEY⁷, b. Oct., 1823; m. first, Oliver —; m. second, James T. Nichols; m. third, Samuel Bascom. She never had any children.
 597.* ii. GARNER DEWEY⁷, b. July 10, 1827.

† See note 17.

294. DR. LEVI RIX⁶ (Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., June 1, 1796; died Sept. 5, 1873; married, first, Lydia Mathews, who died in Royalton, Vt., June 8, 1843, aged 38 years. He married, second, Lucy Flynn Rix, born Sept. 10, 1812, daughter of Elisha Lee and Elizabeth (Flynn) Rix. She died in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 25, 1863. Dr. Rix resided in Royalton, Vt., where he practiced his profession.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

598. i. MATTHEW⁷, b. —; d. unmarried, in 1893.
 599. ii. ELIZABETH⁷, b. —; m. first, a Mr. Guptie; m. second, Chapman Flynn. She died leaving two children, viz., (a) Katherine Flynn⁸, b. —; (b) Carrie Flynn⁸, b. —.

295. LUCINDA RIX⁶ (Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., May 10, 1798; died Nov. 10, 1885; married, in Royalton, Vt., Mar. 23, 1823, Elisha Wild, born in West Fairlee, Vt., Jan. 10, 1794; died in Royalton, Vt., —. He resided in West Fairlee and Royalton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 600.* i. JOHN WILD⁷, b. in West Fairlee, June 11, 1824.
 601. ii. MARY WILD⁷, b. in West Fairlee, Apr. 22, 1827; m. Jan. 13, 1858, J. Newton Perrin, of Berlin, Vt.
 602.* iii. DANIEL G. WILD⁷, b. in Royalton, Vt., May 8, 1833.

296. HEMAN RIX⁶ (Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., July 25, 1800; died in Lebanon, N. H., Jan. 14, 1892; married Betsey Fay, daughter of Barnabas Fay. She died in Lebanon, Apr. 9, 1883. He resided in Lebanon, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 603.* i. GEORGE⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1829.
 604.* ii. ALBERT WINSON⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1831.

299. DANIEL RIX⁶ (Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Aug. 4, 1806; died Feb. 27,

1877; married Florilla Stone. He resided in Royalton, Vt., was deacon in the church there as well as his grandfather before him. He returned from church the day of his death and went to the barn to throw some hay down for his stock. An hour later a member of the family, feeling some anxiety at his long absence, found him in a half conscious state on the barn floor. He was on his feet supporting himself against the side of the barn some distance from where he had fallen. A physician was called, but in a few hours he sank into a comatose state and slept in quiet, undisturbed repose till the hour-glass of his life on earth was exhausted. "Royalton had no better citizen and the church no better disciple." However multitudinous the eccentricities covered by the mantle of religion no one ever doubted the sincerity or consistency of Dea. Rix.

CHILD.

605.* i. WILLIAM STONE⁷, b. in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 14, 1846.

303. JOHNSON RIX⁶ (Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Nov. 15, 1795; died in Kalamazoo, Mich., Feb. 25, 1885; married, in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Laura Durkee. He resided in Alexander and Darian, N. Y., until 1839, when he removed to Michigan.

CHILDREN.

606. i. THOMAS⁷, b. 1813; d. in Kalamazoo, June 19, 1893.

607. ii. CHARLES⁷, b. —.

608.* iii. DANIEL⁷, b. in Darian, N. Y., June 23, 1829.

609. iv. ALBERT JOSEPH⁷, b. Mar. 1, 1832; m. Feb. 15, 1857, Elizabeth Purrin, lives in Mattawan, Mich.

610.* v. BETSEY⁷, b. in Alexander, N. Y., Mar. 8, 1838.

611. vi. GEORGE BABCOCK⁷, b. —. Resides in Caledonia, N. Y.

304. HENRY RIX⁶ (Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 1, 1798; died in Memphis, Mich., Apr. 10, 1867; married, in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Mar. 15, 1825, Eliza Roberts, born in Skaneateles, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Aug. 26, 1824, the marriage rites being performed

by Squire Wilbur. She died in Oscoda, Mich., Oct. 21, 1881. His early life was passed in Alexander, N. Y., and about 1838 he removed to Michigan.

CHILDREN.

- 612.* i. CHARLES COLLINS⁷, b. in Alexander, N. H., Feb. 13, 1826.
- 613. ii. MARY ANN⁷, b. Feb. 29, 1828; m. in Memphis, Mich., Dec. 19, 1855, H. F. Armstrong. She died at her parents' home, June 29, 1862, of consumption.
- 614.* iii. WILLIAM HENRY⁷, b. Aug. 8, 1830.
- 615. iv. IRA MARVIN⁷, b. Sept. 23, 1833; d. in Memphis, Mich., Feb. 13, 1848.
- 616.* v. JOHN CARY⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1835.
- 617. vi. JULIA ALICE⁷, b. in Almont, Mich., June 8, 1843; d. in Memphis, Mich., Apr. 8, 1887; m. at Au Sable, Mich., Dec. 17, 1872, Donald McKay. Child (a), Dorothy Margaret McKay⁸, b. in Memphis, Mich., Mar., 1875; m. in Oscoda, Mich., Feb. 19, 1895, Clarence William Ide, b. in Mendota, Wis., Sept. 10, 1861, son of Chester Dean and Lucy Alice (Loomis) Ide. Mr. Ide resides in Spokane, Wash., at No. 923 Fourth Ave. He was surveyor of Spokane in 1889, also senator of the 4th district of the state of Washington. They have no children.

305. IRA RIX⁶ (Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Apr. 16, 1800; died in Kalamazoo, Mich., June 16, 1884; married, in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., May 19, 1850, Vilata Estelle Moores, born in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Dec. 10, 1828. She resides in Kalamazoo, Mich. About 1836-40 he removed to Michigan and located in Memphis, and entered into the mercantile business, which he followed a few years, abandoned it and took up the study of law, and soon was in practice. He was Associate Judge on the Supreme bench for a term of years.

CHILD.

- 618.* i. IRA MOORES⁷, b. in Alexander, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1854.

307. OEL RIX⁶ (Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Aug. 5, 1804; died in Memphis, Mich., Sept. 8, 1880; married, in Attica, N. Y., May 20, 1836, Lydia Sage, born in Shaftsbury, Vt., Aug. 20, 1814. In 1810, when but a boy, his parents removed to Alexander, N. Y., where he attained his majority, and for some time followed mercantile pursuits. In 1834 the spirit of adventure took him westward into the wilds of Michigan, where he decided to cast his lot. Returning to Alexander, he married, and, taking his young wife, went back to Michigan and settled in Romeo, Macomb Co., and entered in his former pursuits. Here he remained until 1840, when he removed to Memphis, same county and state, becoming one of its pioneers, laboring to reclaim from primitive idleness the great resources of the surrounding wilderness. He was twice called to represent his district in the state legislature, and but for the great change in political sentiment, he would no doubt have held higher honors. A man of sterling worth, none knew him but to esteem him. His wife was the daughter of Noah and Lucretia (Burlingame) Sage.

CHILDREN.

- 619.* i. VILETTA A.⁷, b. in Romeo, Mich., Apr. 12, 1838.
- 620.* ii. GEORGE H.⁷, b. in Romeo, Sept. 15, 1840.
- 621.* iii. SARAH ADELLA⁷, b. in Memphis, Mich., July 13, 1843.
- 622. iv. MARY⁷, b. —; d. in infancy.
- 623. v. MARTHA⁷, b. —; d. in infancy.

308. LUCY MARIA RIX⁶ (Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Apr. 16, 1807; died at Silver Creek, N. Y., Mar. 26, 1870; married Dana Spaulding, born in Plainfield, N. Y., —; died at Silver Creek, Feb. 21, 1872.

CHILDREN.

- 624.* i. JULIA ANN SPAULDING⁷, b. —.
- 625.* ii. HELEN MARIA SPAULDING⁷, b. —.
- 626.* iii. CYNTHIA ADELE SPAULDING⁷, b. —.
- 627.* iv. ALBERT HENRY SPAULDING⁷, b. —.

309. GEORGE RIX⁶ (Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Jan. 10, 1812; married, in Kalamazoo, Mich., Aug. 25, 1841, Olive Anna Northrop, born in Skaneateles, Onondaga Co., N. Y., May 25, 1825; died in Topeka, Kansas, Feb. 25, 1875. He resided in Kalamazoo, Mich., and went in business as a farmer. When last heard from he was in Los Angeles, Cal. In 1851 he defeated H. P. Price for High Sheriff of Kalamazoo county, and after the expiration of the term, was again elected without opposition. In 1853 the compiler was in Kalamazoo on business, and on registering at the hotel, was asked if he was related to George Rix, High Sheriff. It was late in the evening but I went immediately to see him. He answered the call in person and I introduced myself, and received a cordial welcome. Neither knew anything beyond his grandfather but the interview was the cause of my taking up the work of tracing our ancestors, though I did not take it up till years afterwards. In 1862 Mr. Rix joined the army of the frontier at Fort Scott, Kansas, first as assistant wagon master, and later was chief clerk for the quartermaster of the 1st Indian Regiment of Infantry, which position he held to the close of the war. Originally he was a Whig, but for the past forty-five years, a Republican.

CHILDREN.

- 628.* i. CHARLES NORTHROP⁷, b. in Kalamazoo, Mich., May 28, 1843.
- 629. ii. MARYELLA ESTELLA⁷, b. May, 1845; d. Feb., 1861.
- 630.* iii. GEORGE LUMAN⁷, b. Jan. 29, 1852.
- 631. iv. HENRY⁷, b. Jan. 29, 1852; d. Jan., 1853 (twin).
- 632.* v. FRANK BURDICK⁷, b. Aug. 3, 1855.
- 633. vi. KITTIE⁷, b. in Texas, Mich., Feb. 28, 1857.

315. MARSHALL RIX⁶ (Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Jan. 1, 1801; married Adeline Ball, born in Groton, N. H., daughter of Aaron Ball. He resided in Royalton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 634. i. GENETTE⁷, b. —; m. James Ireland; res. in Waterloo, Iowa.

- 635.* ii. GUSTIN MARSHALL⁷, b. Aug. 23, 1847.
- 636. iii. ROSETTE ADELINE⁷, b. —; m. Albert Richardson;
res. in Alden, Iowa.
- 637. iv. BETSEY ANN⁷, b. —; m. Thomas Strong; res. in
Sioux City, Iowa.
- 638. v. ENSIGN JUBEL⁷, b. —; m. Abbie Bruce; res. in
Norfolk, Neb.
- 639. vi. LEVI DANIEL⁷, b. —; m. Marion Wallace; res. in
West Norwich, Vt.

323. EMILY RIX⁶ (Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Jan. 16, 1804; died in Wells River, Vt., Oct. 15, 1861; married, July 26, 1827, Abel Underwood, born in Bradford, Vt., Apr. 6, 1799, and was the youngest of a family of ten children. His parents were among the earliest settlers of Bradford, coming from Westfield, Mass. Mr. Underwood graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1824. Immediately after graduation he entered the office of General Isaac Fletcher, of Lyndon, Vt., as a student at law, and in April, 1827, was admitted to the bar at Danville, Vt., where the courts were then held. He was in partnership with General Fletcher one year, when in March, 1828, he removed to Wells River, where he resided till his death. He practiced law in Orange and Caledonia counties; was states attorney for Orange county for the years of 1839 to 1841; was U. S. attorney during the administration of Taylor and Fillmore; was elected judge of the Circuit Court of Vermont in 1854, and continued as such until the fall of 1857, when the court was abolished by the legislature and the office of circuit judge was ended. He was a commissioner with Judges Adams and Curtis to settle land damages during the construction of the Vermont Central R. R., from 1846 to 1850. He was a member of the Vermont legislature in 1861-2.

CHILDREN.

- 640.* i. ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD⁷, b. Mar. 31, 1830.
- 641. ii. GEORGE RIX UNDERWOOD⁷, b. Apr. 15, 1832; d. in
Ala., Oct. 10, 1856; unm.

642. iii. EMMA RIX UNDERWOOD⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1835; d. Oct. 15, 1861.
 643.* iv. ELLEN M. UNDERWOOD⁷, b. May 18, 1841.
 644.* v. SUSAN A. UNDERWOOD⁷, b. Sept. 2, 1842.

324. GEORGE RIX⁶ (Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 6, 1807; died in Keokuk, Iowa, Mar., 1891. When quite a young man he went south and located at Sumpterville, Ala., but soon removed to Mobile, where he entered into the wholesale grocery business. He married, in Alabama, Jan. 31, 1842, Rebecca Diel, born Apr. 30, 1822, died Apr. 30, 1901, daughter of David Montgomery and Jennette (Spence) Diel. In 1857 he returned north to Keokuk, Iowa, and established the banking house of Rix, Hale & Co. Mr. Oscar C. Hale was his brother-in-law, having married his sister, Susan Durkee Rix. After he had the bank firmly established he returned to Mobile and remained there all through the war. He had foreseen the storm as early as he went to Keokuk, and took as much property and cash as he could without creating suspicion, but left his brother William there to look after their interests while absent. After the war closed he gathered up his property and removed to Keokuk. Here, besides his banking business, he was engaged with his son-in-law, F. M. Stafford, in the wholesale iron business, under the firm name of Rix & Stafford, and in 1881 he retired from all business. After his retirement his son entered the firm and it became Stafford & Rix. His widow died Apr. 30, 1901, in Chattanooga, Tenn.

CHILDREN.

- 645.* i. SUSAN FLYNN⁷, b. in Sumpterville, Ala., Dec. 13, 1842.
 646.* ii. ALICE MONTGOMERY⁷, b. in Sumpterville, June 6, 1845.
 647. iii. GEORGE FREDERICK DIEL⁷, b. in Gainsville, Ala., 1850; d. 1862.
 647a.* iv. GEORGE EDWARD⁷, b. June 25, 1853.
 647b. v. REBECCA⁷, b. —; lived ten days.
 647c. vi. HARRY SPENCE⁷, b. 1858; d. —.

- 647d. vii. FRANK UNDERWOOD⁷, b. Aug., 1860; d. Aug., 1861.
 647e. viii. CHARLES DANIEL⁷, b. 1862; d. July, 1873.

326. WILLIAM RIX⁶ (Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., July 10, 1811; died in Royalton, June 27, 1892; married, Sept. 11, 1837, Katherine F. Kendall, born ——. Mr. Rix spent his early life in his native town, working on the farm summers and going to school winters, and having fitted for college, he entered the University of Vermont, at Burlington, in 1833. His health having failed him he went to Alabama in 1835, returning home in 1836, riding through the Choctaw and Cherokee nations on horseback, guided by blazed trees. At Philadelphia he left his horse and finished his journey by public conveyance. His health not being established he again returned to Alabama where he taught school for a year, when in 1837, he returned home. He was married this year, and soon took his young wife with him to Alabama, and entered into business with his brother, George, at Sumpterville and Mobile, Alabama. The business was successfully conducted at Sumpterville, Gainsville and Mobile, under the firm name of Rix, Kendall and Company.

Strong, faithful and courageous as he always proved himself to be, the great test came at the opening of the war of the rebellion. He was everywhere and under all circumstances for the Union and the Government, and his extensive acquaintances and family relations, both social and business, with the leading and influential citizens who favored secession rendered his position unpleasant and even dangerous. He was once under nominal arrest, and one of his daughters was imprisoned under guard in their own house. He saved his son from draft by smuggling him on a schooner to New Orleans, where he found friends in the Union army. His life was full of interesting experiences through the whole war. He wrote home to the "Rutland Herald," and sent through the "Underground Railroad" many articles, giving his experiences and which were collected and published for private circulation, called "Incidents of Life in a Southern City During the War," and are full of interest. As soon as peace was declared he gathered the remnants of his

property and with his family returned to his native town, arriving there July 18, 1867, where he remained till his death. His widow resides in Royalton.

CHILDREN.

- 648. i. GEORGE WILKINS⁷, b. in Sumpterville, Ala., Mar. 16, 1842; d. 1846.
- 649.* ii. KATHERINE KENDALL⁷, b. in Sumpterville, Ala., Oct. 15, 1845.
- 650. iii. WILLIAM ELISHA⁷, b. in Mobile, Ala., July 16, 1847; d. in Concord, N. H., Jan. 13, 1867; unm.
- 651. iv. GEORGE WILKINS⁷, b. in Royalton, Vt., July 2, 1849; d. in Mobile, Ala., in 1856.
- 652.* v. ELIZABETH FLYNN⁷, b. in Mobile, Ala., June 25, 1852.
- 653. vi. ABIGAIL WILKINS⁷, b. in Mobile, Ala., June 25, 1852; d. Dec. 23, 1853 (twin).
- 654. vii. SUSAN HALE⁷, b. in Mobile, Ala., Apr. 12, 1854; d. Apr. 21, 1855.

328. SUSAN DURKEE RIX⁶ (Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., May 16, 1818; married, in 1844, Oscar Cutler Hale, born in Wells River, Vt., July 16, 1816; died on board steamer "Clinton," on his way home from Minnesota, Sunday, May 30, 1880. He was a student in Kimball Union Academy when a boy, and afterwards engaged in the manufacture of iron and steel. At the age of twenty-four he was appointed cashier of the Newbury bank and held the position for seventeen years. He was, more than any other man, instrumental in procuring the arrest and conviction of "Bristol Bill," the noted burglar, who broke into the Newbury bank while Colonel Hale was cashier. In 1844 Colonel Hale was appointed aide-de-camp to Gov. Mattocks. He represented Newbury in the Vermont legislature in 18—. In 1858 he removed to Keokuk, Iowa, and in company with George and William Rix, organized the banking company of Rix, Hale & Co., and was appointed manager of the company. He was elected cashier of the Keokuk branch of the State Bank of Iowa in 1862,

and retained the same position in the bank after it was merged into the national bank up to the time of his death. He was treasurer of the city of Keokuk several years. He was a stockholder in the Valley National Bank of St. Louis, Mo., and a director in the same up to the time of his death. A few years before his death he was elected trustee of Iowa College at Grinnell, but being so burdened with work he felt unable to assume the additional responsibility, but he was persuaded by some of his friends that it was his duty to accept the appointment, which he did.

He was one of the most intelligent and valued supporters of the Congregational church in Keokuk, and included in the list of his warmest friends the minister who had been his pastor at Wells River. Colonel Hale was a ready writer on all subjects which had engaged his attention, and during the financial discussions just before his death, he contributed several articles to the Chicago and St. Louis papers which attracted wide attention. He always retained his interest in Vermont affairs, and would talk for hours of his boyhood days and the sports he engaged in. In his papers at the bank were found after his death definite instructions concerning his will, and a full schedule of all his property, and among these papers were the following instructions for his burial: "In case of my death, I desire the funeral from my own house. No sermon, no metallic case; wood covered with cloth or velvet trimmings, plain and good; no display or parade. Inscription on monument, on the front, the one word, 'Hale' in large letters; on the side, my full name, 'Oscar Cutler Hale, born July 16, 1816,' and if I were to select an epitaph, and should be worthy of it, the single word, 'Faithful.' " They had no children.

330. LOUISA MARIA HUTCHINSON⁶ (Jerusha Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Oct. 1, 1808; married, Jan. 12, 1832, Charles Morris Lamb, and settled in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 655.* i. AMOS H. LAMB⁷, b. Jan. 29, 1833.
 656.* ii. EMILY LAMB⁷, b. Feb. 16, 1834.

657. iii. HELEN LAMB⁷, b. Apr. 8, 1835; d. Nov. 23, 1864;
m. Feb. 19, 1861, Josiah P. Stanard, of Lamoille, Ill.
658. iv. SUSAN LAMB⁷, b. June 5, 1837; res. in Royalton, Vt.;
unm.

331. LAURA FARMER HUTCHINSON⁶ (Jerusha Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Aug. 6, 1811; married, May 23, 1838, Jeremiah Foster, who died in Royalton, Vt., Mar. 10, 1897.

CHILDREN.

- 659.* i. EDWARD FOSTER⁷, b. Mar. 31, 1839.
660. ii. ALMA FOSTER⁷, b. Nov., 1840; d. May 23, 1875;
m. June 27, 1873, Duncan Guy McPhail. They
had no children.
661. iii. LAURA FOSTER⁷, b. May 13, 1850; m. Apr. 26, 1875,
William Vial Sloper. Children (a), Ralph Sloper⁸,
b. —; (b), Bertha Sloper⁸, b. —.

334. EMILY RIX HUTCHINSON⁶ (Jerusha Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Mar. 23, 1816; married, Nov. 24, 1840, Jonathan Morse.

CHILDREN.

662. i. CHARLES H. MORSE⁷, b. —; d. Feb. 6, 1847.
663. ii. LOUISA C. MORSE⁷, b. —; d. Oct. 2, 1852.
664. iii. HEZEKIAH MORSE⁷, b. —.
665. iv. WILLIAM AMOS MORSE⁷, b. —.
666. v. A NAMELESS CHILD⁷, b. and died same day.

335. CALEB RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Oct. 7, 1788; married, in 1811, Eliza Morrill. His early married life was passed on a farm in Landaff, but late in life he removed to Whitefield, N. H.

CHILD.

- 667.* i. JAMES MADISON⁸, b. in Landaff, N. H., Dec. 23, 1811.

339. TIMOTHY RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Jan. 31, 1798; died

in Irvington, Cal., Nov. 15, 1872; married, in Boston, Mass., Apr. 29, 1823, Margaret Mather Williams, born in Boston, Dec. 1, 1793; died in San Francisco, Cal., Oct. 15, 1869. He lived in Boston, Mass., a few years, when he returned to his native state and located at Haverhill, and entered into the mercantile business with his brother, John Langdon. In 1850 he removed to California, and in 1853 located at Irvington, Alameda County, where he was postmaster, which position he held at the time of his death.

CHILDREN.

- 668.* i. SARAH PAULINE⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Apr. 19, 1827.
- 669.* ii. MARGARET LUCRETIA⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Oct. 3, 1829.
- 670.* iii. TIMOTHY, JR.⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Nov. 7, 1831.
- 671.* iv. ALFRED OSGOOD⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., May 4, 1835.
- 672. v. HARRIET PORTER⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Mar. 25, 1837.
- 673. vi. EDWARD KENT⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Sept. 19, 1840.
- 674. vii. HENRY LE BOSQUET⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Dec. 5, 1842.
- 675. viii. HELEN LE BOSQUET⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., June 25, 1844.
- 676. ix. LOWELL HOLBROOK⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., in 1846; d. in Haverhill, Apr. 13, 1847.

340. SALLY RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., July 3, 1807; died in Haverhill, Mass., July 2, 1879; married, in Haverhill, Mass., James Henry Le Bosquet, who died in Haverhill, Mass., Apr. 24, 1891. They resided in Haverhill, Mass.

CHILDREN ALL BORN IN HAVERHILL, MASS.

- 677. i. EMILY LE BOSQUET⁸, b. July 26, 1830; d. Nov. 22, 1847.
- 678. ii. HENRY LE BOSQUET⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1833; res. in Haverhill; unm.
- 679. iii. HELEN LE BOSQUET⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1835; d. unm.
- 680. iv. JAMES LE BOSQUET⁸, b. Dec. 20, 1838. He enlisted,

Aug. 17, 1862, in Co. G, 35th Mass. Vol. Inf. He was captured by rebels in Virginia; was held about a week in rebel hospital, when he was paroled. He was discharged by reason of disability, Jan. 22, 1863, and died Mar. 4, 1863, from disease contracted in the service.

681.* v. ALBERT LE BOSQUET⁸, b. May 18, 1843.

682. vi. OLIVIA LE BOSQUET⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1845; m. William Frank Endicott.

342. JAMES AGER RIX⁷ (Peter⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Fort Independence, Boston harbor, May 3, 1812; died in Marblehead, Mass., Feb., 1865; married, Feb. 9, 1833, Sally H. Allen, born in 1810. He resided in Marblehead, was a merchant.

CHILDREN.

683.* i. MARTHA ADELINE⁸, b. in Marblehead, Dec. 2, 1834.

684. ii. JAMES JACKSON⁸, b. Nov. 6, 1837. He married in New York City, but soon parted from his wife and returned to Marblehead, where he died in Nov., 1898.

685. iii. ASA WILSON SAWYER⁸, b. Aug. 20, 1840; m. Julia C. Brian; resides at Saratoga Springs, a merchant there. No children.

686. iv. THOMAS MALEY⁸, b. June, 1846; unm.; res. in Marblehead.

687. v. SARAH ELLEN⁸, b. Nov., 1847; m. Joseph Vincent; had two children, both died young. Resides in Marblehead, Mass.

688. vi. WILLIAM HUMPHREY⁸, b. in 1849 or 1850; m. Louisa Mott. Children (a), Lulu⁹, b. —; (b), Willie⁹, b. —; (c), Asa⁹, b. —; (d), Isabelle⁹, b. —.

343. FABIUS W. RIX⁷ (Peter⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., on School St., in 1826; died in Marblehead, Mass., in 1891; married, Feb. 14, 1847, Mary Jane Sweetland, born in 1826, daughter of Benjamin

and Mary Sweetland. She died in 1879; resided in Marblehead, Mass. He was a shoemaker.

CHILDREN.

- 689. i. WILLIAM R.⁸, b. May 12, 1846; m. July 26, 1880, Harriet Smithers, born Aug. 24, 1852. He was a soldier in the war of 1861-5. Child (*a*), William Arthur⁹, b. in Marblehead, Mass., Jan. 2, 1885. Mr. Rix resides in Marblehead, a shoemaker.
- 690. ii. ISRAEL⁸, b. —; m. and has a family; res. in Marblehead, Mass.
- 691. iii. ANNIE⁸, b. —.
- 692. iv. PETER⁸, b. Apr. 22, 1855; m. Nov. 10, 1891, Lucy M. Eustis, born Apr. 23, 1863; resides in Marblehead, Mass., a shoemaker. No children.

345. JEDEDIAH DANFORTH⁷ (Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., May 27, 1803; farmer in Boscawen till 1850, when he removed to Fisherville, now Penacook, N. H., and later to Franklin, N. H. He married, first, Aurelia Bickford, who died in 1838, aged 31 years. He married, second, in 1838, Mary Fowler, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Kilburn) Fowler.

CHILDREN.

- 693. i. GEORGE HENRY DANFORTH⁸, b. in Boscawen, Feb. 5, 1830.
- 694. ii. AURELIA JANE DANFORTH⁸, b. in Boscawen, May 8, 1832.
- 695. iii. EDNA E. DANFORTH⁸, b. Mar. 1, 1836; d. June 13, 1841.
- 696. iv. RUTH AUGUSTA DANFORTH⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1837; m. Walter Burleigh, of Franklin, N. H.

CHILD BY SECOND WIFE.

- 697. v. SAMUEL DANFORTH⁸, b. Jan. 20, 1841; d. in Franklin, N. H., Feb. 12, 1901.

346. NATHAN CORSER DANFORTH⁷ (Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in

Thetford, Vt., July 1, 1805; died in Penacook, N. H., May 25, 1888; married Sophia Brown, who died in 1888. Mr. Danforth enlisted, first, in the state service, Apr. 25, 1861; discharged May 20, 1861; re-enlisted Sept. 19, 1861, in Co. A, 5th N. H. Vol. Inf.; discharged for disability at Alexandria, Va., Aug. 13, 1863. In his first enlistment he gave his age as 42, and in the second as 44. He resided in Penacook and Boscawen, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 698. i. SARAH FRANCES DANFORTH⁸, b. June 8, 1836; m. Otis Farewell. She died in Fitchburg, Mass., Dec. 1, 1887. No children.
- 699.* ii. SYLVESTER PRENTICE DANFORTH⁸, b. in Boscawen, N. H., Aug. 14, 1838.
- 700. iii. CALISTA SUSAN DANFORTH⁸, b. June 18, 1840; d. June 23, 1869; unm.
- 701.* iv. HORACE HARPER DANFORTH⁸, b. in Boscawen, N. H., Mar. 29, 1842.
- 702.* v. SILVANUS E. DANFORTH⁸, b. in Boscawen, N. H., July 4, 1844.

348. SARAH RIX DANFORTH⁷ (Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born Sept. 6, 1809; married, May 17, 1837, Benjamin Fisk; resided in Lowell, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 703. i. RACHEL MARIA FISK⁸, b. May 8, 1838.
- 704. ii. JANE G. FISK⁸, b. May 13, 1840, both recorded in Boscawen, N. H.

349. RACHEL CORSER DANFORTH⁷ (Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born Sept. 6, 1809; married, first, Thomas J. Fisk, who kept a public house on Corser Hill in Boscawen, N. H., where he died July 29, 1846, and she married, second, Rev. William H. Nason. Rachel was Mr. Fisk's second wife, his first wife was Catherine —, by whom he had one son, Thomas Edwin Fisk, born in Boscawen, Oct. 8, 1836.



GUY C. RIX (No. 356)

CHILDREN BY FIRST HUSBAND.

705. i. CHARLES K. FISK⁸, b. July 4, 1839; d. 1842.
 706. ii. CHARLES W. FISK⁸, b. Oct. 25, 1842.

CHILD BY SECOND HUSBAND.

707. iii. GEORGE A. NASON⁸, b. —.

352. HARRIET AUGUSTA DANFORTH⁷ (Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born Nov. 6, 1827; died Sept. 5, 1851; married B. F. Page, of Salisbury, N. H.

CHILDREN AND PERHAPS OTHERS.

708. i. HARRY PAGE⁸, b. —.
 709. ii. A SON⁸, b. —.

356. GUY CARLTON RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Dec. 14, 1802; died in Dowagiac, Mich., Jan. 14, 1879; married, in St. Johnsbury East Village, Vt., Jan. 4, 1826, Martha Gates,† born in St. Johnsbury East Village, Aug. 10, 1807; died in Dowagiac, Apr. 28, 1892, daughter of Thomas and Patty (Plumley) Gates. They both lie in the lot of their son Thomas in Dowagiac, Mich.

Mr. Rix like most young men was brought up on a farm, and in the ordinary acceptance of that term was not liberally educated, though he supplemented by careful study and voluminous reading and research the education which the common schools afforded. To a strongly practical training he added by his own exertions unusual literary culture, acquiring among his other accomplishments an almost irresistible fascination for studying the classics. He had a very retentive memory, and could quote pages of almost all the works of which he was familiar.

In his early life he learned the trade of edge-tool making, and proved to be a skillful workman. He taught school nineteen winters, and while teaching in Barnston, Canada, in the winter of 1835, he moved his family there, and after his school closed, he removed to Compton in the same county, and went to work at his trade. The Canadian Rebellion breaking out in

† See note 18.

the winter of 1836-7, he returned to Littleton, N. H., and after the rebellion was crushed, he returned to Canada and located at King's Croft, in Barnston, and entered into business on his own account. His business here not proving so favorably as he had wished, he returned to the States and located in Rumney, N. H., where he built up a good business, but a financial panic coming on, he met with reverse of fortune, and removed to western New York, landing at Hartland, Niagara County, in June, 1844. In the fall of this year he removed to Middleport, Orleans County, ten miles away, and in the fall of 1846, he removed to Jeddo, a little village in Orleans County, about five miles from Middleport. Here he did business on his own account till 1851, when he removed to Michigan, locating at Manchester. In 1864, while his son, Guy S., was in the hospital in Washington with his leg amputated, his wife there taking care of him, Mr. Rix and wife returned to Jeddo especially to care for Guy's children, and remained until 1870, when they returned to Michigan and located in Dowagiac, where their son Thomas resided. Here they remained until death. He was lame from boyhood, caused by his hip being put out of joint, and never being set.

My father had weaknesses (and who of us do not possess many), but I am proud to say that he was a kind-hearted man, an exceedingly generous one—a man who never turned the distressed and disconsolate from his door, but prompt to act in their behalf. Although not an open worshiper of the Great Architect of nature—in fact, to the uninitiated he was completely the reverse in some respects, for which I pardon him through extenuating circumstances—yet his heart beat with almost the tenderness my dear mother possessed, and however rough his expressions, by many misjudged, I know he inwardly worshiped the Great Artificer at nature's shrine, and I hope to meet them both in the happy hunting grounds of that undiscovered country from which no traveler returns.

CHILDREN.

- 710.* i. CAROLINE⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Dec. 16, 1826.
711.* ii. GUY SCOBY⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Nov. 12, 1828.



Mrs. GUY C. RIX (No. 356)

the winter of 1836-7, he returned to Littleton, N. H., and after the rebellion was crushed, he returned to Canada and located at King's Croft, in Barnston, and entered into business on his own account. His business here not proving so favorably as he had wished, he returned to the States and located in Rumney, N. H., where he built up a good business, but a financial panic coming on, he met with reverse of fortune, and removed to western New York, landing at Hartland, Niagara County, in June, 1844. In the fall of this year he removed to Middleport, Orleans County, ten miles away, and in the fall of 1846, he removed to Jeddo, a little village in Orleans County, about five miles from Middleport. Here he did business on his own account till 1851, when he removed to Michigan, locating at Manchester. In 1864, while his son, Guy S., was in the hospital in Washington with his leg amputated, his wife there taking care of him, Mr. Rix and wife returned to Jeddo especially to care for Guy's children, and remained until 1870, when they returned to Michigan and located in Dowagiac, where their son Thomas resided. Here they remained until death. He was lame from boyhood, caused by his hip being put out of joint, and never being set.

My father had weaknesses (and who of us do not possess many), but I am proud to say that he was a kind-hearted man, an exceedingly generous one—a man who never turned the distressed and disconsolate from his door, but prompt to act in their behalf. Although not an open worshiper of the Great Architect of nature—in fact, to the uninitiated he was completely the reverse in some respects, for which I pardon him through extenuating circumstances—yet his heart beat with almost the tenderness my dear mother possessed, and however rough his expressions, by many misjudged, I know he inwardly worshiped the Great Artificer at nature's shrine, and I hope to meet them both in the happy hunting grounds of that undiscovered country from which no traveler returns.

CHILDREN.

- 710.* i. CAROLINE⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Dec. 16, 1826.
711.* ii. GUY SCOBY⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Nov. 12, 1828.



Mrs. GUY C. RIX (No. 356)



- 712.* iii. JOEL EASTMAN⁸, b. in Kirby, Vt., July 28, 1830.
- 713. iv. JOSEPH⁸, b. in Waterford, Vt., June 28, 1832; d. young.
- 714.* v. THOMAS⁸, b. in Danville, Vt., July 28, 1834.
- 715.* vi. JOHN⁸, b. in Compton, Canada, Jan. 4, 1837.
- 716.* vii. NATHANIEL⁸, b. in St. Johnsbury East, Vt., Jan. 22, 1839.
- 717.* viii. MARTHA⁸, b. in Barnston, Canada, Jan. 16, 1841.
- 718.* ix. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁸, b. in Rumney, N. H., July 28, 1843.
- 719.* x. CHARLES⁸, b. in Middleport, N. Y., Apr. 28, 1846.
- 720. xi. WILDER PIERCE⁸, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., June 8, 1848; d. about 9 years of age.

357. LUCRETIA RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Oct. 16, 1904; died in Lowell, Mass., Oct. 24, 1874; married, Aug. 30, 1827, Joel Eastman, born in Bath, N. H., Aug. 24, 1800; died in Washington, D. C., in Oct., 1833, from smallpox, son of James and Mary (Searles) Eastman. Mr. Eastman was a very ingenious man. He invented and patented the first central discharge water wheel ever made. He also made the first machine for sawing clapboards from the round log, which is still in use. He also invented other useful machines, and not one has become obsolete. Mrs. Eastman was a cripple from her fifteenth year, caused by poison ivy, then upon her return from the marriage of her brother Guy, in 1826, she received a shock of paralysis from which she never recovered. Her remains were taken to North Littleton, N. H., and buried in the family lot there. (See note No. 9.)

CHILD.

- 721. i. ALFRED EASTMAN⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., in 1830. He enlisted in a Vermont regiment in 1862; died insane, in Washington, D. C., Nov. 10, 1864, just after his discharge. He never married.

358. NARCISSA RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Jan. 3,

1807; died in Boston, Mass. She married, Jan. 14, 1827, Nathan Underwood, born in Concord, Vt., in 1805, son of Samuel Underwood, who lived at one time in Littleton, N. H. They settled in Boston, Mass., where he was in the employ of the city in some capacity almost till his death, which was before 1879.

CHILDREN.

722. i. HIRAM UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——. He went early to California as supercargo of a vessel, and started for home via the Isthmus in 1851, and was never heard from. He never married.
- 723.* ii. GUY CARLTON UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——.
724. iii. CHARLES UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——; d. unm.
725. iv. NATHANIEL UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——; d. unm.
726. v. REBECCA JANE UNDERWOOD⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 15, 1840; m. William S. Walker. He died ——. Mrs. Walker is a clerk in the register of deeds office, Cambridge, Mass. Children (*a*), Guy C. Walker⁹, b. ——; d. ——; (*b*), Harry Walker⁹, b. ——; m. Nellie Eldridge; lives in Cambridge, Mass.
727. vi. CARRIE M. UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——; m. Apr. 6, 1866, James A. Craig. They were divorced, and she is a clerk in the office of register of deeds, Cambridge, Mass. Child (*a*), Arthur H. Craig⁹, b. in Chicago, Ill., ——.
728. vii. ADELAIDE UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——; d. unm.
729. viii. WALTER UNDERWOOD⁸, b. ——; d. a young man.

359. PERSIS RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Aug. 19, 1809; died in Haddonfield, N. J., Mar. 8, 1889; married, first, in 1826, Aaron Gile†, born in Bethlehem, N. H., Feb. 19, 1803, son of John and Lydia (Clements) Gile. Mr. Gile was a hotel keeper, and kept for years the old "Granite Hotel," in Littleton, N. H. They were divorced, and after some years, she married Jedediah Woodbury, at that time station agent at Newbury, Vt. Soon after their marriage, they removed to Lowell,

† See note 19.

Mass., and lived there until Mr. Woodbury's death, when she went to live with her son George with whom she died, and was buried in Haddonfield.

CHILDREN BY FIRST HUSBAND.

730. i. MELVINA GILE⁸, b. in Bethlehem, N. H., Dec. 9, 1827; m. June 12, 1851, Stephen H. Sanford. She died in Joliet, Ill., Jan. 3, 1854, leaving three daughters. Mr. Sanford married again and removed to Omaha, Neb.

731.* ii. GEORGE W. GILE⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Jan. 8, 1830.

360. WILDER PIERCE RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Jan. 13, 1812; died in Haverhill, N. H., Feb. 21, 1843; married, May 29, 1837, Mary Jane Rose, born in Stanstead, Canada, Jan. 20, 1813, daughter of George and Polly (Rix) Rose, and his first cousin. Mr. Rix lost one of his eyes from a thistle in haying. He was a farmer, lived in Littleton and Haverhill, N. H. After his death his widow went to Gill, Mass., as housekeeper for Mr. Avery Severance, and finally married him, by whom she had two sons, both died unmarried.

CHILDREN.

732. i. ELIZA MARIA⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Dec. 12, 1837; d. unm.

733. ii. SARAH JANE⁸, b. in Littleton, N. H., Apr. 4, 1839; d. unm.

734.* iii. HELEN⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Feb. 17, 1841.

735. iv. MARY E.⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Feb. 14, 1843; d. unm., at the age of 19.

361. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., July 28, 1815; died in Dalton, N. H., June 9, 1884, and was buried in Haverhill, N. H., in the Ladd Street burying grounds. He married, Mar. 23, 1848, Mary Elizabeth Bryant, of Stoneham, Mass. Mr. Rix and wife both were singers of superior education. Both traveled with "Father Kemp's Old Folks" concerting, but she disliked to travel, especially after their son

became old enough to go to school, and resigned. She sang for years in St. Ann's church in Lowell. Mr. Rix taught vocal music the most of his life. They were divorced and she married, second, Benjamin Walker, a long time organist at St. Ann's church. She is a widow, and resides in Lowell, Mass.

CHILD.

736.* i. FRANK READER⁸, b. in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 30, 1853.

362. CHARLES RIX⁷ (Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., June 6, 1818; married, at North Haverhill, N. H., by Rev. Mr. Hichborn, Susan T. Eastman, born in Corinth, Vt., Nov. 23, 1822, daughter of Stephen Royce and Sally (Taplin) Eastman. Charles died in Portsmouth, N. H., Sept. 28, 1846, and his remains were buried in the Ladd Street burying grounds in Haverhill, N. H. They had one child who died young. Mrs. Rix married, second, Vernon Ganson, born in New Salem, Mass., Jan. 6, 1813. Mr. Ganson taught dancing for fifty-five years. He died in Toledo, Ohio, Dec. 24, 1901. She died there July 8, 1901. (See note No. 9.)

364. LAURA MARIA HUTCHINS⁷ (Esther Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., Mar. 30, 1821; married, June 15, 1843, Orrin R. Sartwell,† born Apr. 23, 1811; died in Eutaw, Ala., Aug. 4, 1848, son of Joel and Sarah (Skinner) Sartwell. They went south and after his death his widow returned north and settled in Lowell, Mass., and after some years she married a Mr. Fairfield, from whom she was divorced. She was an army nurse under Miss Dix, and was one of the army nurses to receive a pension. She resides with her daughter, Mrs. Kimball, Lowell, Mass.

CHILD.

737.* i. GERTRUDE SARTWELL⁸, b. in Haverhill, N. H., Sept. 12, 1847.

365. MARTHA RIX⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, —; married

† See note 19a.

Jeremiah H. Paul,† son of James and Mary (Lee) Paul. They removed to Kenosha, Wis., about 1843-4. He was a contractor and builder; died —, and she married, second, Charles Bryant, a farmer near Kenosha. She died in about two years after her second marriage.

CHILDREN.

- 738. i. GEORGE RIX PAUL⁸, b. in Barnston, Canada, Mar. 8, 1833.
- 739.* ii. MALINDA HOWES PAUL⁸, b. in Barnston, Canada, Mar. 20, 1835.
- 740. iii. ARCHIBALD PAUL⁸, b. —; d. about 8 years of age.
- 741. iv. FRANCES PAUL⁸, b. —; d. about 6 years of age.
- 742. v. A NAMELESS DAUGHTER⁸, b. —; d. a few weeks old.

CHILD BY SECOND HUSBAND.

- 743. vi. WILLIAM BRYANT⁸, b. —. The last known of him he was at work on some western railroad.

366. JOHN RIX⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, June 13, 1810; died at Cedar Creek, Wis., Sept. 20, 1869; married, first, Mary Paul,† born in Barnston, daughter of James and Mary (Lee) Paul. She died at Cedar Creek, Wis., Aug. 28, 1856; married, second, Dec. 10, 1856, Martha Farrington, born Aug. 9, 1837. She resides in Spring Valley, Minn. Mr. Rix left Barnston in 1844 for Wisconsin, traveling by team with covered wagon, taking with him his sister, Normanda, who was a widow, her three children, and six of his own. The compiler was living at the time in Hartland, Niagara County, N. Y., on the road they traveled, a general thoroughfare for western immigrants at that date, and he remembers very well of such a flock of children going past his father's house, and of his father talking with them, and wishing them a prosperous journey, and saying he would soon follow them. The compiler's mother was not very well, and he carried the baby into the house to his mother to see a handsome baby. Mr. Rix reached Wisconsin in the fall and selected a piece of timber land in the town of Polk, Washington County, the northwest quarter section 14, 160

† See note 20.

acres, which he purchased of the U. S. Government. The following spring he moved his family to the land and commenced to build and clear the land. He built mills and accumulated a good property. (See note No. 18.)

CHILDREN.

- 744. i. JAMES BROWN⁸, b. in Barnston, Monday, Aug. 16, 1830; d. in Prairie du Chien, Wis.
- 745. i. SARAH R.⁸, b. in Barnston, Thursday, Dec. 1, 1831; m. a Mr. Sheldon; resides in Spokane, Wash., at No. 2124 College Ave.
- 746. iii. ESTHER⁸, b. in Barnston, Wednesday, July 24, 1835; m. a Mr. Robinson; died in San José, Cal.
- 747. iv. JOHN ADAMS⁸, b. in Barnston, Friday, Dec. 26, 1834; d. in Colorado City, Texas, Oct. 27, 1887.
- 748.* v. JEDEDIAH LEE⁸, b. in Barnston, Wednesday, July 12, 1837.
- 749. vi. FILURA⁸, b. in Barnston, Monday, Aug. 11, 1839; d. Apr. 25, 1842.
- 750.* vii. PORTER NORTON⁸, b. in Barnston, Thursday, May 27, 1841.
- 751.* viii. WAREHAM PAUL⁸, b. in Barnston, Tuesday, Mar. 19, 1844.
- 752.* ix. BARNETT CLOW⁸, b. at Cedar Creek, Wis., Monday, Mar. 14, 1835.
- 753. x. MARY EMMA⁸, b. Monday, July 12, 1847; d. Dec. 31, 1858.
- 754.* xi. BRUNETTA B.⁸, b. Wednesday, May 1, 1850.
- 755. xii. HENRY⁸, b. Thursday, Dec. 11, 1851; d. Sept. 15, 1858.
- 756. xiii. IDA ALBERTA⁸, b. Sunday, Sept. 25, 1853; d. Sept. 8, 1858.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 757. xiv. MARY⁸, b. June 30, 1861; m. a Mr. Clough.
- 758. xv. CORA L.⁸, b. Apr. 16, 1864; m. a Mr. Kingsley.
- 759. xvi. BEATRICE M.⁸, b. in 1868; lives with her mother.

367. SOPHRONIA RIX⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, —.

She married, first, Patrick Lilly. He died, —, and she married, second, a Mr. Rexford. She removed to Wisconsin in 1855.

CHILDREN.

- 760. i. JOHN LILLY⁸, b. —.
- 761. ii. WILLIAM LILLY⁸, b. —.
- 762. iii. ADELBERT LILLY⁸, b. —.
- 763. iv. SARAH ANN LILLY⁸, b. —.
- 764. v. HELEN LILLY⁸, b. —; m. Wareham Paul Rix, her first cousin.

369. MARY ANN RIX⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, —; married Luther Wilcox, born in Barnston, Canada, Jan. 11, 1818; removed from Barnston to Etna, Minn., in 1855.

CHILDREN.

- 765. i. DONALD WILCOX⁸, b. —.
- 766. ii. EUGENE WILCOX⁸, b. —.
- 767. iii. JESSE WILCOX⁸, b. —.

370. NORMANDA RIX⁷ (John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, —; married Hiram Paul, and he died leaving a widow and three children. In 1844 she accompanied her brother John to Wisconsin, taking her children with her. She married, second, in 1846, a Mr. McKenzie. She died about 1863.

CHILDREN BY FIRST HUSBAND.

- 768. i. DANIEL PAUL⁸, b. —; lived in Spring Valley, Minn.
- 769. ii. EUGENE PAUL⁸, b. —.
- 770. iii. SARAH PAUL⁸, b. —.

CHILDREN BY SECOND HUSBAND.

- 771. iv. FILURA MCKENZIE⁸, b. —; m. a Mr. L. Nash.
- 772. v. MARK MCKENZIE⁸, b. —; resides, Cherry Grove, Minn.
- 773. vi. CALLIE MCKENZIE⁸, b. —; m. Oscar Rexford; resides, Minneapolis, Minn.
- 774. vii. ELLA MCKENZIE⁸, b. —; m. Abe Baldwin; resides, Spring Valley, Minn.

371. MOSES RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), was born in Dalton, N. H., Mar. 2, 1810; died in Dalton, June 17, 1873; married Louisa Farr, born in Littleton, N. H., July 18, 1810, daughter of Titus and Abigail (Whitney) Farr. She died in Dalton, Oct. 8, 1894.

CHILDREN.

775. i. **MARY ANN**⁸, b. in Granby, Vt., Mar. 15, 1838, daughter of Charles and Sophronia (Carr) Slosson. Adopted. Her mother was sister of Moses' wife. She married Jonathan Morrill Rix (No. 415).
776. ii. **EMMA J.**⁸, b. in Waterford, Vt., Feb. 18, 1853; adopted daughter of Alexander and Hannah (Little) Palmer. She was adopted at the age of one month and two days. She inherited the property of Moses Rix. She resides in Dalton, N. H., has held the office of postmistress in Dalton, but on account of her health was obliged to resign the office in 1905. She has never married.

372. HIRAM RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Dec. 16, 1811; died in Williamston, Mich., Mar. 19, 1899; married, in Wethersfield, Wyoming Co., N. Y., Dec. 24, 1836, Emily Osborn, born in Attica, N. Y., Dec. 17, 1818; died in Williamston, Mar. 8, 1901. Like most young men he was brought up on the farm, working summers and going to school winters. He commenced to teach school when he was in his seventeenth year. He left home the day he was twenty-one, and went to western New York, where he found his wife. He went to Michigan in 1834, stayed one year, returned to New York, married and returned to Michigan. He lived at first in Cohoctah, then in Manchester, and finally brought up at Williamston, where he bought the farm on which he died. He and his wife were strong Spiritualists.

CHILDREN.

777. i. **GEORGE**⁸, b. in Cohoctah, Dec. 25, 1838; d. Mar. 26, 1841.
- 778.* ii. **CHARITY ADELLA**⁸, b. in Cohoctah, Sept. 4, 1840.

- 779.* iii. MARY ELIZABETH⁸, b. in Leroy, Mich., Jan. 1, 1843.
 780.* iv. HIRAM⁸, b. in Sharon, Mich., Oct. 17, 1844.
 781. v. LOUISA⁸, b. in Manchester, Mich., July 12, 1846;
 d. Oct. 28, 1893; m. Oct. 25, 1866, William Rowley.
 Child (a), Benjamin Rowley⁹, b. July 3, 1884.
 782. vi. HARRIET EMMA⁸, b. in Manchester, Mich., Apr. 7,
 1859; m. in Leroy, Mich., Oct. 14, 1898, John
 Leonard Sims, born in Lapeer, Mich., Oct. 13, 1849,
 son of Theron and Syrena (Valentine) Sims. They
 kept company for thirty years, she would not leave
 her parents, and he would not leave his widowed
 mother, but finally his mother died, when they
 were married and he went to live with her parents
 and to help care for them, which he did till their
 death. Harriet had the home farm for her faithful-
 ness in caring so many years for her parents. They
 reside on the old homestead in Williamston, Mich.
 783. vii. RACHEL⁸, b. in Leroy, in 1851; d. Feb. 23, 1881.
 784. viii. JULIA G.⁸, b. in Leroy, June 22, 1853; d. Oct. 30, 1880.
 785. ix. CALEB⁸, b. in Leroy, Jan. 10, 1856.
 786. x. MOSES⁸, b. in Leroy, Nov. 23, 1858.

375. JONATHAN CLARK RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Nov. 26, 1817; died in Dalton, Mar. 24, 1881; married, Feb. 5, 1845, Rebecca Jane Rix, born in Littleton, N. H., Mar. 23, 1821; died in Dalton, Apr. 13, 1885, daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Eastman) Rix. Mr. Rix was a farmer and lived all his life in Dalton.

CHILDREN.

- 787.* i. CHARLES HIRAM⁸, b. May 6, 1848.
 788. ii. NARCISSA LOUISE⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1850; d. Apr. 9, 1894;
 unm.
 789. iii. EDGAR M.⁸, b. Aug. 2, 1853; m. Nov. 14, 1877,
 Francena McKeene, of Lisbon, N. H. He was a
 glove-cutter in Littleton, N. H. He died in White-
 field, N. H., in 1903, after an operation for ap-
 pendicitis. No children.

790. iv. ISABELL⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1855; d. unm., June 28, 1872.
791. v. WALTER UNDERWOOD⁸, b. Apr. 10, 1858; resides in Dalton, N. H., He has been a loom fixer in Lowell for years. He never married.
792. vi. CARRIE MARIA⁸, b. June 10, 1863; m. May 14, 1903, Albert B. Tillotson, born Jan. 4, 1860, son of John and Caroline (Smith) Tillotson. He is a farmer in Dalton, N. H.

377. HANNAH CLARK RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Feb. 7, 1822; married, Oct. 21, 1843, Elanson Farr, born in Littleton, N. H., Feb. 19, 1819; died Apr. 15, 1886. He resided all his life in his native town. He was a farmer. His widow resides with her daughter, Mrs. Elliott.

CHILDREN.

793. i. GEORGE WASHINGTON FARR⁸, b. Sept. 18, 1846; d. in Sacramento, Cal., Aug. 28, 1881; m. Hattie Deal.
- 794.* ii. HENRY HIRAM FARR⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1849.
795. iii. EMILY W. FARR⁸, b. June 8, 1850; m. Aug. 15, 1874, George E. Fuller, a carpenter; resides in Lawrence, Mass.
796. iv. CHARLES T. FARR⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1852; d. in Lawrence, Mass., Apr. 29, 1877.
- 797.* v. ESTELLA BERTHA FARR⁸, b. May 27, 1855.
798. vi. ADA M. FARR⁸, b. Dec. 18, 1859; a clerk in Lawrence, Mass.; unm.

381. MARY JANE RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Nov. 26, 1832; married, in Landaff, N. H., Dec. 18, 1856, George Washington McKeene, who died in Landaff, N. H., Feb. 5, 1896. She was brought up in the family of Sylvanus Temple, who married her widowed mother. She resides on the homestead in Landaff, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 799.* i. MARY ETTA McKEENE⁸, b. Oct. 19, 1857.
- 800.* ii. GEORGE DOW McKEENE⁸, b. Sept. 1, 1859.

801. iii. CHARLES WARREN McKEENE⁸, b. Jan. 8, 1862; d. Jan. 18, 1887. At the age of two years he contracted scarlet fever and canker rash, causing deafness. When old enough he was placed in the deaf mute school at Hartford, Conn., and became a fine scholar.
802. iv. LOUISA RIX McKEENE⁸, b. May 17, 1864; m. George McConnell. They lived on the farm of her father. They have no children.
803. v. ALICE McKEENE⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1866; m. Sept. 30, 1890, Sidney W. Eaton. He was killed in the woods in Jan., 1905. They had no children. Resided in Landaff, N. H.
- 804.* vi. EDNA FRANCES McKEENE⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1869.
805. vii. ELLA GERTRUDE McKEENE⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1872; d. Mar. 27, 1873.

385. NARCISSA CORDELIA ROSE⁷ (Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Guilford, Vt., Oct. 11, 1816; died in West Brattleboro, Vt., Aug. 23, 1883; married, Nov. 9, 1845, Joseph Briggs, born in 1812; died in West Brattleboro, Vt., Dec. 11, 1882; resided in West Brattleboro, a farmer.

CHILDREN.

- 806.* i. HENRY ALMOND BRIGGS⁸, b. in Guilford, Vt., Nov. 18, 1844.
807. ii. CHARLES BRIGGS⁸, b. Mar. 27, 1846; d. in infancy.
808. iii. CHARLES MILLER BRIGGS⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1847; d. in infancy.
809. iv. GEORGE SAMUEL BRIGGS⁸, b. July 30, 1849; d. in infancy.
810. v. MARY ROSE BRIGGS⁸, b. Apr. 3, 1852; d. in infancy.
811. vi. WILLIAM ROSE BRIGGS⁸, b. Mar. 16, 1853; d. in 1865.
812. vii. LEWIS BRIGGS⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1854; d. in infancy.
813. viii. FRANK BRIGGS⁸, b. May 16, 1856; d. in infancy.

386. WILLIAM ROSE⁷ (Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Guilford, Vt., Dec. 7, 1819;

died in Greenfield, Mass., Mar. 17, 1900; married, in Halifax, Vt., Dec. 4, 1851, Olive Almira Worden, born in Halifax, and died in Guilford, Vt., Oct. 13, 1851, daughter of Richmond and Betsey (Sumner) Worden. He resided in Guilford, Vt., a carpenter.

CHILD.

814. i. IDA LIZZIE ROSE⁸, b. in Hinesburg, Vt., Oct. 14, 1858; m. Feb. 20, 1884, Fred F. Newton, born May 11, 1849; died in Greenfield, Mass., Nov. 30, 1894. They had no children. She resides in Greenfield, Mass., at No. 25 Garfield St.

387. HALE RIX ROSE⁷ (Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Guilford, Vt., July 10, 1823; died in Brattleboro, Vt. He married, first, in 1852, Cordelia E. Bond, born in 1829; died in 1856; and he married, second, Feb. 14, 1858, Mary Lavilla Charter, born Dec. 21, 1828. He resided in Brattleboro, Vt., where his widow resides.

CHILDREN.

815. i. FRANCIS HALE ROSE⁸, b. July 2, 1860; m. Sept. 12, 1888, Kate A. Carpenter, of Syracuse, N. Y., where they reside at No. 210 Sabine St. Child (a), Hale Frank Rose⁹, b. Sept. 10, 1890.
816. ii. SARAH JANE ROSE⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1866. She resides in Brattleboro, Vt., and is best known as Jennie S. Rose. She never married.

388. TIMOTHY ROSE⁷ (Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Guilford, Vt., Dec. 15, 1825; died in Guilford, Vt., Mar. 11, 1870; married, in Bernardston, Mass., July 25, 1853, Mary Ellen Syker, born in Guilford, Vt., June 27, 1832. She married, second, an own cousin on the Rose side. He resided in Guilford, a farmer.

CHILDREN.

817. i. NELLIE CORDELIA ROSE⁸, b. May 2, 1858; m. Dec. 5, 1875, Edward S. Cooley. Child (a), Carl Ernest Cooley⁹, b. Apr. 29, 1892. Resides in Brattleboro.

818. ii. EMMA SOPHIA ROSE⁸, b. in Guilford, Vt., Nov. 5, 1864; m. May 1, 1884, George Pike Miller. Resides in Guilford, Vt. No children.

389. JAMES HARVEY ROSE⁷ (Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Guilford, Vt., Sept. 2, 1828; married, Nov. 22, 1856, Lizzie Dayton Hill, born in Charlestown, N. H., Oct. 3, 1836, daughter of Caleb and Caroline (Derby) Hill. He is a blacksmith and a fine mechanic. Resides in Gardner, Mass., at No. 96 Lynde St.

CHILDREN.

- 819.* i. EDWARD JAMES ROSE⁸, b. in Charlestown, N. H., Nov. 22, 1858.
820.* ii. MINNIE ELOISE ROSE⁸, b. in Springfield, Vt., Sept. 16, 1860.

391. WILLIAM PITT RIX⁷ (George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, May 9, 1813; died in Vermont in 1895; married, Oct. 30, 1838, Almeda Fox,† daughter of Moody and Nancy (Clark) Fox. She was his second cousin by the way of Samuel Clark, a brother of Esther Clark, his grandmother. Mr. Rix enlisted May 24, 1864, in Co. I, 17th Vt. Vol. Inf., was wounded Sept. 30, 1864; discharged July 14, 1865. His early life was passed in Barnston, but eventually he removed to Vermont.

CHILDREN.

821. i. LUCRETIA⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1839; m. L. R. Harrison; resides in Los Angeles, Cal.
822. ii. NANCY⁸, b. in 1847; m. and parted; resides in Orford, N. H.
823. iii. WILLIAM PITT⁸, b. Aug. 21, 1856; d. in 1862.
824. iv. JESSIE⁸, b. ——.
825. v. GEORGE W.⁸, b. ——.
826.* vi. ALMEDA P.⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1866.
827. vii. SYDNEY R.⁸, b. July 6, 1871.
828. viii. FLORENCE E.⁸, b. Jan. 3, 1873.
829. ix. ELLEN N.⁸, b. Mar. 10, 1875.

† See note 21.

393. MARY E. RIX⁷ (George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Aug. 18, 1816; married Denson Butler.

CHILD.

830. i. JULIA A. BUTLER⁸, b. in Barnston, Canada, May 3, 1849; m. Albert Cilley; resides in Island Pond, Vt. Child (a), Leon Cilley⁹, b. in Barnston, Jan. 24, 1882.

395. ADELINE RIX⁷ (George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Jan. 13, 1820; died in Barford, Canada, with her son Samuel Edgar. She married, Apr. 19, 1843, Samuel Humphrey, born in Boston, Mass., Feb. 19, 1821; died in Barnston, where he resided. He held the office of sheriff many years and was generally employed in public affairs.

CHILDREN.

831.* i. CLARINDA A. HUMPHREY⁸, b. June 29, 1844.

832.* ii. SAMUEL EDGAR HUMPHREY⁸, b. Apr. 3, 1847.

833.* iii. FLORA ANGELINE HUMPHREY⁸, b. May 6, 1849.

396. GEORGE RIX⁷ (George W.⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Feb. 22, 1822; died at his son Hiram's house in Barnston, 1903-4. He married, May 11, 1854, Martha Buckland. She was a peculiar woman. She would leave her home and young children and be gone for months at a time, return and live long enough to have another child and soon leave again. She did this several times but finally she left for good and died in Lowell, Mass., in 1884. Mr. Rix resided in Barnston, and by trade was a blacksmith.

CHILDREN.

834. i. GEORGE W.⁸, b. in 1855; d. Mar. 6, 1878. Never married.

835. ii. GEORGIANNA⁸, b. Mar. 21, 1855; d. unmarried. She was a twin to George.

836. iii. ALFRED⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1857. He killed his brother George in a quarrel, was arrested, had his trial, convicted of murder in the second degree and sentenced to the penitentiary for ten years; served his time, and when he came out he said to his father, "I will go where no one that ever knew me will ever see me again." He has been as good as his word so far, as he has never been heard from since.
837. iv. A NAMELESS SON⁸, b. in 1860; d. Mar. 4, 1860.
- 838.* v. HIRAM⁸, b. Oct. 6, 1877.

401. GEORGE RIX EASTMAN⁷ (Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bath, N. H., Nov. 19, 1812; died in Newbury, Vt., Nov. 14, 1875; married, in 1839, Hannah Young, daughter of David Young by his first wife. He was a brickmaker with his father in So. Newbury, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 839.* i. RUTH EASTMAN⁸, b. July 14, 1840.
840. ii. JANE EASTMAN⁸, b. in 1842; d. in Feb., 1859.
841. iii. GEORGE EASTMAN⁸, b. in 1848; d. in 1850.

402. ESTHER RIX EASTMAN⁷ (Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bath, N. H., Jan. 20, 1815; died in Boston, Mass., at the Mass. General Hospital, Jan. 24, 1876; married Ebenezer Davis Green, born in Prince Edward's Island. They were divorced, and he married, second, a Miss Leighton, by whom he had two children. He died and his widow lives in Concord with her two children.

CHILDREN.

- 842.* i. WILLIAM CLARENCE GREEN⁸, b. in Newburyport, Mass., Feb. 13, 1853.
843. ii. MARY ELLEN GREEN⁸, b. in Lowell, Mass., Feb. 8, 1855; m. James F. Hoyt, a farmer in Hopkinton, N. H. They have no children.
844. iii. EMMA FRANCES GREEN⁸, b. in Lowell, Mass., May 23, 1857; m. Fred Buzzell. She died leaving no children.

403. LUCRETIA H. EASTMAN⁷ (Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bath, N. H., Sept. 4, 1817; married Ezekiel Jones and settled in Boston, Mass., where they both died.

CHILDREN.

- 845. i. IRVING JONES⁸, b. —.
- 846. ii. CHESTER JONES⁸, b. —.
- 847. iii. FRANCES JONES⁸, b. —.

407. CHARLES WESLEY EASTMAN⁷ (Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Newbury, Vt., Nov. 22, 1830; married, July 4, 1855, Elizabeth Chastina Abbott, born in Newbury, May 16, 1828, daughter of James and Elizabeth W. (Martin) Abbott. He was brought up by John B. Carlton from the age of seven years till he was twenty-one. He went to New York, then to Georgia, where he worked in an iron mill. He returned to Newbury in 1853. Farmed with his father-in-law till 1869, when he bought a farm near Wells River, Vt., where he resides. He was trustee of Wells River village in 1892-99; steward in M. E. Church at Woodsville, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 848. i. CLARA EASTMAN⁸, b. June 7, 1856; m. June 20, 1888, Sheridan Irving Smith, resides in Lyndonville, Vt. Graduate of Montebello Ladies' Institute, 1877; teacher in 1881-2; teacher in Avery Normal Institute, Charleston, S. C. Child (a), Wendell Phillips Smith⁹, b. in Lyndonville, Sept. 17, 1892.
- 849. ii. WILBER EASTMAN⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1858; lives at home, unmarried.
- 850. iii. HELEN EASTMAN⁸, b. Mar. 22, 1862; lives at home, unmarried.

408. OSCAR RIX⁷ (Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Nov. 8, 1820; married, in Dalton, N. H., Jan. 12, 1846, Mary Ann Burton Forrester, born in Boston, Mass., in 1823, daughter of — and Mary Ann (Nash) Forrester. He left his wife and went to

California, where he died in 1859. She married, second, in Concord, N. H., Nov. 24, 1864, Philip Stark, who died in Concord, in 1868, and she kept her own home until her son Eugene was married, when she went to live with him, and with whom she died Jan. 29, 1882.

CHILDREN.

- 851.* i. EUGENE AUGUSTUS⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Dec. 28, 1845.
- 852. ii. EMMA A.⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 21, 1847; m. J. E. Still.
- 853. iii. CHARLES E.⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., Sept. 20, 1851; d. in Dalton, N. H., Apr. 26, 1877; unm.

409. ALFRED RIX⁷ (Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Apr. 7, 1822; married, first, in Peacham, Vt., July 29, 1849, Maria Chastina Walbridge, born in Wolcott, Vt., Mar. 6, 1824; died in San Francisco, Cal., Feb. 3, 1857; married, second, in San Francisco, Nov. 28, 1858, Margaret Annie Tuite, born in Dublin, Ireland, Jan. 1, 1829, died in San Francisco, Jan. 4, 1893. Mr. Rix graduated from the University of Vermont in the class of 1846, from which time he was principal of Peacham, Vt., Academy two years. In 1851 he removed to California, locating in San Francisco, where he has since resided. He taught in the public schools two years; was Justice of the Peace from 1853 to 1857, and Police Judge from 1866 to 1868; author of "Axioms and Comments on the Natural and Supernatural." He died in 1904 in San Francisco, Cal.

CHILDREN.

- 854. i. JULIAN WALBRIDGE⁸, b. in Peacham, Vt., Dec. 30, 1850. He died in New York City, Nov. 14, 1903. He was an artist of some note, with a studio on Broadway. Mr. Rix in his will, drawn in 1894, says: "It is my wish that after my death, Thomas B. Clarke shall look at and examine all my work and shall be permitted to destroy and burn any thereof which in his judgment is not worthy of my name, and I expressly authorize him to sign with

my name any painting of mine which may be unsigned which in his judgment may be worthy of my name." (In the codicil Mr. Rix also speaks of his near relations and his family having failed to help him when he was in need of help.) He says: "I direct that all the provisions of my will in favor of my dear friends therein mentioned stand as a token of my love and esteem for them and in recognition of many acts of kindness extended to me throughout my life when I had no other friends and when my near relations and family did not put forth a helping hand to me." The testator's brother, Edward A., is the only member of the family who is mentioned in the will. To him Mr. Rix gives one of his best pictures, to be selected by the executors, and also a memento from his "jewelry or ornaments." To his goddaughter, Margaret Rix Ryle, he bequeathed such of his personal property or such sum of money as "Mrs. Susie Stewart, her godmother, and an executrix of this will, may see fit to give her." He left to Mr. and Mrs. Hazen Hoyt, of Great Neck, one of his pictures "painted by me at their home" and gave them the privilege of selecting it. All his fishing rods and other sporting articles Mr. Rix bequeathed to John Hoyt, the son of Hazen L. Hoyt. He also left to Malcolm R. Lawrence, a friend, two of his pictures. The residue of his property he bequeathed to his "dear friends, William Ryle and Susie Stewart Ryle his wife." He never married.

855.* ii. EDWIN AUSTIN⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1855.

856.* iii. WILLIAM⁸, b. Oct. 20, 1863.

857. iv. ALFRED SHIRLEY⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1866. He is a commercial traveler.

411. ADELINE RIX⁷ (Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Feb. 13, 1826;

married, Mar. 14, 1849, Edward Bierstadt, born in Solingen, Prussia, Sept. 19, 1824. He is a brother of the celebrated artist, Albert Bierstadt. He is a photographer and autotype printer; resides at No. 205 West 85th St., N. Y. City.

CHILDREN.

- 858.* i. OSCAR ALBERT BIERSTADT⁸, b. in Boston, Mass., July 23, 1850.
- 859. ii. MARY ADELINE BIERSTADT⁸, b. in New Bedford, Mass., Sept. 26, 1852.
- 860. iii. EDWARD HALE BIERSTADT⁸, b. Jan. 4, 1857; d. Dec. 19, 1896.
- 861. iv. ELIZABETH IMOGENE BIERSTADT⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1859.

412. HALE RIX⁷ (Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Jan. 8, 1828; married, Jan. 6, 1855, Alice F. Locke, daughter of David and Florinda Locke, of Lyman, N. H. He left Stanstead with his parents when he was about three months old, they brought up at Littleton, N. H., where they remained one year, when they removed to Dalton, the next town north, where they lived till death. Mr. Rix received his education in the public schools of Dalton, at Newbury Seminary, Newbury, Vt., and at Peacham Academy, Peacham, Vt. As usual with young men of that period he was brought up on the farm, working sometimes in the mill, and teaching school in the winter. In December, 1850, he started for California via the Isthmus of Panama, arriving in San Francisco in March, 1851. He worked at mining, studied law, was admitted to the bar, and held the office of Police Judge in San Francisco for nine years. From 1880 he practiced law in San Francisco up to his death, which occurred in 1903-4.

CHILDREN.

- 862. i. ANNIE LAURA⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1855; m. P. Militz; resides in San Francisco, Cal.
- 863. ii. ALICE FLORINDA⁸, b. Aug. 4, 1857; d. Jan. 6, 1861.
- 864.* iii. ABBIE LOUISA⁸, b. Dec. 10, 1861.
- 865. iv. HATTIE H.⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1863.

866.* v. ELLA FRANCES⁸, b. May 31, 1868.

867. vi. EDWARD HALE⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1872; resides in San Francisco, at No. 142 Twelfth St.

415. JONATHAN MORRILL RIX⁷ (Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Dec. 30, 1833; married, first, Sept. 5, 1865, Mary Ann Slosson, born Mar. 19, 1838, daughter of Charles and Sophronia (Farr) Slosson. She died in Dalton, Feb. 11, 1866; married, second, in Manchester, N. H., Nov. 14, 1867, Mary S. Adams, born Feb. 25, 1844. He enlisted Aug. 20, 1862, in Co. M, 13th Regt. N. H. V.; mustered as corporal, Sept. 19, 1862; discharged at Washington, D. C., for disability, Feb. 19, 1863. He is a physician but has retired from practice; resides in Warner, N. H.

CHILD.

868. i. LEE ARTHUR ADAMS⁸, b. in Warner, N. H., Aug. 17, 1878.

419. ALANSON STEPHEN RIX⁷ (Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Oct. 10, 1841; married, June 21, 1871, Sarah Carlton, of Dalton. He is a farmer in Dalton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

869. i. LAURAN HALE⁸, b. in Dalton, N. H., July 5, 1872.

870. ii. IRA AUSTIN⁸, b. in Dalton, N. H., Oct. 22, 1880.
Both unmarried in 1905.

421. WILLIAM CRANE⁷ (Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., July 8, 1833; married, Feb. 18, 1865, Ella M. Richardson, born Millis, Mass., Feb. 17, 1747, daughter of Lewis M. and Eliza (Harding) Richardson. Mr. Crane enlisted, June 24, 1861, for three years in the 1st Mass. H. A., Co. E.; was discharged July 5, 1864, as color corporal. He learned shoemaking, which he followed until he enlisted, and on his return from the war he entered the employ of D. D. Curtis & Co., later Searle, Daily & Co., N. Y. In 1870 he took the position of station agent and telegraph operator at Medfield, Mass., on the Boston, Clinton &

Fitchburg Railroad, where he remained seven years, when he returned to the straw factory, where he is now employed. He is a charter member of Moses Ellis Post, No. 117, G. A. R., dept. of Mass. He has held the position of Commander four times; was the first delegate of the post to the department encampment held at Fitchburg, in 1870. He has held every office in his post; has served three times on the staff of the Department Commander. He was for several years patriotic instructor in the public schools, also president of the day on many memorial occasions. He has been a delegate to state conventions several times, has been for the past fifteen years chairman of the town committee (Republican), is a justice of the peace and quorum, and has been a correspondent on newspapers for twenty-five years.

CHILDREN.

- 871.* i. EDITH S. CRANE⁸, b. Feb. 20, 1866.
- 872.* ii. AGNES F. CRANE⁸, b. Mar. 4, 1869.
- 873. iii. FLORA M. CRANE⁸, b. Apr. 30, 1871.
- 874. iv. ALLAN P. CRANE⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1875; d. Sept. 14, 1879.
- 875. v. AUSTIN W. CRANE⁸, b. Mar. 19, 1877; d. Sept. 16, 1879.
- 876. vi. ETHEL PERSIS CRANE⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1885.

422. PERSIS GILE CRANE⁷ (Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., Dec. 31, 1837; married, in Newburyport, Mass., Dec. 30, 1856, Moses Sargent, born in West Amesbury, Mass., Apr. 12, 1808; died in Merrimac, Mass., Nov. 13, 1894. His widow lives in Merrimac.

CHILDREN.

- 877.* i. STELLA MARIA SARGENT⁸, b. in West Amesbury, Mass., Jan. 28, 1858.
- 878.* ii. MARY EMMA SARGENT⁸, b. in West Amesbury, Mass., July 26, 1865.
- 879.* iii. ISABEL NICHOLS SARGENT⁸, b. in West Amesbury, Mass., Nov. 3, 1872.

423. MOSES BALLOU CRANE⁷ (Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H.,

Feb. 13, 1835; married, in Brownsville, Oregon, Oct. 27, 1870, Mary S. Perry, born in Wales, England, Apr. 15, 1844, daughter of William Perry. He resides in Tacoma, Wash.

CHILDREN.

- 880. i. MARGARET CRANE⁸, b. —; m. Wm. Pickert; four children.
- 881. ii. EDGAR CRANE⁸, b. —, in Brownsville, Oregon.
- 882. iii. GEORGE CRANE⁸, b. —, in Brownsville, Oregon.
- 883. iv. STELLA CRANE⁸, b. —, in Brownsville, Oregon; m. T. S. Mark; resides in Seattle, Wash.

434. HARRIET VINCENT TRACY⁷ (John Tracy⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in New York City, Feb. 16, 1837; married, in 1854, W. B. Liston.

CHILDREN.

- 884. i. JOHN WALLACE LISTON⁸, b. —; d. Nov. 21, 1861.
- 885. ii. MATTIE LISTON⁸, b. June 28, 1861; m. June 12, 1897, Dr. L. S. Griswold; resides in Big Rapids, Mich.
- 886. iii. EMMA T. LISTON⁸, b. —; d. Oct. 18, 1882.

436. JAMES LATHAM TRACY⁷ (Thomas Rix Tracy⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bowling Green, Ohio, Sept. 1, 1850; married, Sept. 25, 1879, Clara E. Smith, of Bellevue, Ohio. He settled in Toledo, in 1884, where he is a physician in practice.

CHILD.

- 887. i. AGNES EDITH TRACY⁸, b. July 15, 1881.

437. MARCENA RIX TRACY⁷ (Thomas Rix Tracy⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bowling Green, Ohio, Oct. 26, 1854; married, Apr. 28, 1881, Lima Kirk. He moved to Toledo, Ohio, in 1895.

CHILDREN.

- 888. i. WARREN DEWIT TRACY⁸, b. Apr. 26, 1882.
- 889. ii. HOWARD STANLEY TRACY⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1886; d. Sept. 22, 1886.
- 890. iii. BERNICE THERSA TRACY⁸, b. Mar. 12, 1890.

438. THOMAS HENRY TRACY⁷ (Thomas Rix Tracy⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas Tracy⁴, Margaret Rix³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bowling Green, Ohio, July 13, 1859; married, Jan. 1, 1885, Laura E. Pratt; resides in Toledo, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 891. i. PRATT TRACY⁸, b. Dec. 31, 1885.
- 892. ii. NEWTON TRACY⁸, b. Aug. 9, 1888.
- 893. iii. THOMAS TRACY⁸, b. June 15, 1890.
- 894. iv. ETHEL TRACY⁸, b. June 8, 1894.

449. JOHN FRANCIS RIX⁷ (Ephraim Bishop⁶, Ephraim⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Apr. 12, 1839; married, Nov. 1, 1860, Sarah Ann Scranton, of Moosup, Conn., born Mar. 22, 1828.

CHILDREN.

- 894a. i. ALICE IOLA⁸, b. Feb. 7, 1864; d. in Arkright, R. I., Feb. 8, 1881.
- 894b. ii. CHARLES HENRY⁸, b. Dec. 12, 1867; d. in Griswold, Conn., May 6, 1900.
- 894c. iii. NELLIE ANN⁸, b. Jan. 1, 1872; m. at Ekonk, Conn., Mar. 22, 1888, John Elmer Kinney, of Voluntown, Conn. Children (*a*), Sarah E. Kinney⁹, b. Sept. 21, 1889; (*b*) Alice May Kinney⁹, b. Sept. 4, 1892.

450. ORRIN SPENCER RIX⁷ (Ephraim Bishop⁶, Ephraim⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), was born in Griswold, Conn., Mar. 12, 1845; married, May 30, 1867, Mary Whipple, daughter of Robert Bishop and Savina (Castle) Bishop, born in Griswold, Conn., Feb. 2, 1843. He resides in Voluntown, Conn., an undertaker. He held the office of Probate Judge for thirteen years; Town Clerk one year, has been a Notary Public for thirty years. Member of the Baptist church.

CHILDREN.

- 895. i. CARRIE MARY⁸, b. in Voluntown, Conn., Mar. 19, 1868; married Albert F. Horton and resides at No. 75 Wayland Ave., Olneyville Station, Cranstons, R. I. Children (*a*), Helen Mary Horton⁹,

b. —; d. Young; (*b*), Helen Rix Horton⁹, b. Oct. 21, 1900.

896. ii. ORRIN CHESTER⁸, b. Nov. 12, 1871; d. young.

453. CHARLES EDWIN RIX⁷ (Ephraim Bishop⁶, Ephraim⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born —; married Ida Burdick, of Voluntown, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN VOLUNTOWN, CONN.

897. i. BESSIE⁸, b. —; m. Alfred Johnson.

898. ii. IDELLA⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1879; m. Feb. 20, 1899, Thomas William Curtis, born July 6, 1880. Child (*a*), Floyd Curtis⁹, b. Jan. 13, 1901.

454. JAMES RIX⁷ (James⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born 1830; married in New Orleans, La., —.

CHILDREN.

899. i. JAMES⁸, b. —.

900. ii. JOHN⁸, b. —.

455. JOHN RIX⁷ (James⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born 1830; married, first, Mar. 1, 1849, Sarah Chaplin,† they were divorced. He married, second, June 14, 1857, Emily Elizabeth Rouse. He married, third, Aug. 2, 1893, widow of John Saunders, and they separated.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

901. i. JOHN FRANKLIN⁸, b. May 31, 1859; d. Dec. 11, 1877.

902. ii. IDA MAY⁸, b. Apr. 12, 1861; m. Andrew Edmonds, of Griswold, Conn. Child (*a*), Ida May Edmunds⁹, b. —.

903. iii. CHARLES ALBERT⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1879.

904. iv. JAMES ARTHUR⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1872.

457. JAMES PRENTICE RIX⁷ (Aaron Prentice⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in North Stonington, Conn., June 20, 1829; died in Rockville, Conn., Dec. 29, 1883; married, in Norwich, Conn., Aug. 20, 1854, Martha Sabrina Keeney, born in North Lyme, Conn., July 8, 1831, daughter of

† See note 22.

Abel and Maria A. (Cob) Keeney. She resides in Rockville, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 905. i. WILLIAM AUSTIN⁸, b. in Norwich, Conn., Nov. 16, 1855; d. Sept. 14, 1857.
- 906. ii. NELLIE MARTHA⁸, b. in Norwich, Conn., Sept. 25, 1858.
- 907. iii. CATHERINE MARIA⁸, b. in Norwich, Conn., Aug. 16, 1862; d. Nov. 23, 1885.
- 908. iv. ADELAIDE ELIZA⁸, b. in Montville, Conn., Feb. 14, 1864; m. Augustus Laubscher; resides in Springfield, Mass.
- 909. v. EVA MAUDE⁸, b. in Montville, Conn., June 16, 1867.

460. HENRY PALMER RIX⁷ (Aaron Prentice⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Jan. 22, 1836; married, in Vernon, Conn., Mar. 28, 1860, Elizabeth Hale. They resided in Tolland, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- 910. i. GEORGE H.⁸, b. in Rockville, Conn., Feb. 12, 1861; m. and lives in Texas.
- 911. ii. CHARLES P.⁸, b. Aug. 12, 1863; m. —.
- 912. iii. BURT H.⁸, b. Aug. 5, 1867; m. —.
- 913. iv. ELLA L.⁸, b. in Tolland, Conn., Nov. 5, 1869.

462. ALBERT STANTON RIX⁷ (Aaron Prentice⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stonington, Conn., July 15, 1840; died in Hartford, Conn., Feb. 17, 1883; married, in Rockville, Conn., Apr. 17, 1867, Helen Mar Bruce, born Aug. 5, 1843; died in Palmer, Me., Apr. 28, 1884, daughter of George and Laura (Norton) Bruce. Losing his mother at a tender age he subsequently lived with relatives in Griswold and Norwich, Conn. While residing in Rockville he enlisted June 21, 1861, and mustered into the U. S. Army, July 22, 1861, as private in Co. F, 5th Regt. Conn. Vol. Inf. He was promoted corporal Jan. 1, 1863; transferred as private to Co. F, 20th Regt. Conn. Vol. Inf., Jan. 11, 1863; retransferred to original

company, Mar. 16, 1864; was severely wounded at Resaca, Ga., May 15, 1864; discharged by reason of expiration of term of enlistment. His comrades who knew him in the service and since, refer thus to his soldier life: "One of the best soldiers Connecticut sent to the war. His youthful face, surrounded as it was then by masses of dark, curly hair, wearing the same smiling aspect during the onset of battle, and the hardships of a winter's night on picket, that it ever carried here in Hartford. Private Rix in the service blossomed from a beardless boy to the toughest kind of a veteran. Absolute fidelity to duty and the strictest morality distinguished his life as a soldier. He never shirked, never straggled, was never sick, and was always on hand for any duty. He was absolutely fearless and brave as a man can be. He went out a teetotaler, an anti-slavery man, a moral man, and came back as such. His zeal in all these things grew rather than abated; no fatigue, hardship, exposure, or 'Just this once' glorification over some great victory, ever led him to think of transgressing the life-principles of total abstinence he adopted, and the fact that somehow or other, slavery was to be ended by the war, always made it a glorious war to him. Cromwell never led a more enthusiastic or braver soldier."

In 1866, with a large company of young men, he was converted and united with the Center Congregational Church in Hartford. Mrs. Rix united with the M. E. Church in Rockville, Conn., Mar. 22, 1863, and after they removed to Hartford, she united with the South Park M. E. Church of that place, and Mr. Rix joined the same church, Feb. 1, 1874. Part of the time thereafter, Mr. Rix was steward, and for all the time after he held it until his death. He was a singularly successful and beloved class leader. He was especially a friend to the poor and unfortunate, and often found the time to labor among the outcast in "Rescue Mission" work. In short, whenever an opportunity offered to engage in any of the varied forms of Christian work, he was always ready to take advantage of it. He was of a remarkably sunny disposition, and made hosts of friends; his death is thus referred to by the Dean of the Boston University, School of Theology, then his pastor, the Rev. M. D. Nuell, D. D.:

"His departure was the most triumphant the writer ever witnessed."

Mrs. Rix, being orphaned, found a home with kind relatives, Mr. George Parker and family, in Coventry, Conn., where she lived and attended school. When about eighteen years of age, she went to Rockville, where she lived until her marriage. She was a woman of charming personality, a gifted singer, singing most acceptably in both the Rockville and Hartford churches, a devoted wife and mother, and an active worker in the church. They resided in Hartford, Conn., where his business was a milk dealer.

CHILDREN.

- 914. i. IDA MAY⁸, b. Apr. 24, 1866; d. Apr. 23, 1873.
- 915.* ii. EDA MABEL⁸, b. Aug. 3, 1870.
- 916. iii. ERNEST LAMONT⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1876; clerk in Cleveland, Ohio; unm.
- 917. iv. INA GERTRUDE⁸, b. June 12, 1878; resides in Springfield, Mass.; unm.

464. HENRY LEE MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Apr. 30, 1824; married Mary Hull; resides in Hoosick, N. Y.

465. THOMAS RIX MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., July 4, 1826; married, Apr. 28, 1849, Eliza Ann Melissa Kellogg, born in Oneida County, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1830, daughter of James and Mary (Prior) Kellogg. He was a farmer, later a grocer; resided in Petersburg and Cherry Valley, N. Y., removed to Delavan, Ill., then to Page Co., Iowa, then to Larned, Kansas, and now resides in Dighton, Kansas. His wife is deceased.

CHILDREN.

- 918. i. PHEBE ALICE MAXSON⁸, b. Mar. 26, 1850; d. Mar. 18, 1864.
- 919. ii. FLORA ADELIA MAXSON⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1852; m. Dec. 20, 1871, Francis Appleton Cheever. She is a widow, and lives with her father.

920. iii. FRANK T. MAXSON⁸, b. Apr. 30, 1854; m. Nov. 30, 1876, Carrie Aber, b. Apr. 1, 1852, daughter of Stephen Pierson and Ollie (Briggs) Aber. He resides in St. Johns, Kansas.
921. iv. JENNIE ISABELLE MAXSON⁸, b. Apr. 4, 1856; m. Oct. 18, 1877, Joseph King, born in 1852. They reside at Glenwood Mills, Iowa.
922. v. EMILY GERTRUDE⁸, b. Nov. 18, 1865; m. Apr. 8, 1881, Charles Van Keuran; reside in Dighton, Kansas.

466. PHEBE HARRIS MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Apr. 6, 1829; married Joshua W. Hakes; resided in Petersburg, N. Y.

467. CHARLES EDBERT MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Apr. 27, 1831; married Helen Fishley; resides in Brooklyn, N. Y., at No. 7 Jefferson Ave.

468. CYRUS EDSON MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Aug. 31, 1833; married Sophronia Wells; reside in Farmingdale, N. J.

470. SARAH AUGUSTA MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Aug. 30, 1837; married, Jan. 20, 1863, Amos Merwin Lewis, born July 12, 1830; died June 24, 1901. She resides at No. 163 Woodycrest Ave., N. Y. City.

CHILDREN.

923. i. DAVID MORRILL LEWIS⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1863; d. Jan. 9, 1895.
924. ii. WALTER JESSE LEWIS⁸, b. May 25, 1866.
925. iii. ALBERT MERWIN LEWIS⁸, b. Dec. 2, 1870.
926. iv. EDITH LEWIS⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1872.
927. v. DANFORTH EGBERT LEWIS⁸, b. May 27, 1876; d. Sept. 17, 1876.
928. vi. HARRIS LEWIS⁸, b. Nov. 27, 1878.

473. EMILY JERUSHA MAXSON⁷ (Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Nov. 12, 1844; married, in Petersburg, N. Y., June 15, 1864, Amos Henry Allen, born in Grafton, N. Y., Dec. 17, 1841; died in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1901, son of Dr. Amos and Betsey Maria (Avery) Allen. Mr. Allen resided in Petersburg, N. Y., where his widow still resides. Mr. Allen held the office of school commissioner for Rensselaer County, N. Y., 1867 to 1879; was harbor master, New York harbor, 1881-1884. In religion he was a Baptist.

CHILD.

929.* i. VICTOR MAXSON ALLEN⁸, b. July 14, 1870.

474. THOMAS HENRY GREENE⁷ (Thomas Rix Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Mar. 24, 1821; died Mar. 12, 1902; married Philena M. Brown, born Sept. 16, 1829; died Nov. 27, 1903. They lived and died in Lorraine, Jefferson Co., N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 930. i. SOPHRONIA GREENE⁸, b. —.
- 931. ii. MARY ANN GREENE⁸, b. —; d. May 19, 1872.
- 932. iii. MERTON GREENE⁸, b. —.
- 933. iv. HERMAN GREENE⁸, b. —.
- 934. v. ALBERT GREENE⁸, b. —.

They had two other sons, one of whom was a soldier in the Civil War.

476. EDWARD WHITFORD GREENE⁷ (Thomas Rix Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born —; married Louisa Seeley. He was a soldier in the Civil War, and died in 1901 or 1902.

CHILDREN.

- 935. i. THOMAS EDWARD GREENE⁸, b. —.
- 936. ii. ELLA GREENE⁸, b. —.
- 937. iii. JERUSHA MAY GREENE⁸, b. —.
- 938. iv. FREDERICK GREENE⁸, b. —.

486. DANIEL EDGAR GREENE⁷ (Daniel S. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Feb. 5, 1827; married Mary McChesney.

CHILDREN.

939. i. DANIEL GREENE⁸, b. —; d. young.
 940. ii. HERRICK GREENE⁸, b. —; m. — Vandenburg; lives in Greenbush, N. Y.

488. MARIA LOUISA GREENE⁷ (Daniel S. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., Dec. 16, 1830; died in Bruynswick, N. Y., May 2, 1862; married, in Bruynswick, Mar. 26, 1854, Alfred Bruce, born in Wallingford, Vt., Aug. 11, 1812; died in West Copae, N. Y., Mar. 15, 1876, son of Thomas and Zilpah (Shaw) Bruce. He had married before, May 9, 1842, Mary Ann McAlpine of Hillsdale, N. Y., who died Nov. 13, 1854. He had by first wife:

CHILDREN.

941. i. MARY ZILPAH BRUCE, b. in Albany, N. Y., Mar. 9, 1843; m. A. B. Chase, and they reside in Hudson, N. Y.
 942. ii. WALLACE BRUCE, b. in Hinsdale, N. Y., Nov. 11, 1844; m. and lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.

CHILD BY MARIA LOUISA.

- 943.* iii. WAYLAND IRVING BRUCE⁸, b. in Hinsdale, N. Y., May 12, 1858.

490. THOMAS GREENE⁷ (Daniel S. Breene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born —; married Lydia Austin, lives in Troy, N. Y., R. F. D., No. 5.

CHILDREN.

944. i. WILLIAM GREENE⁸, b. —; d. young.
 945. ii. ALMA GREENE⁸, b. —; lives with her father, her mother being dead.

491. SARAH AUGUSTA GREENE⁷ (Daniel S. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Apr. 8, 1837;

married Lieut. C. C. Clarkson. He died —, and she lives in Upper Troy or Lansingburg, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

946. i. ELLA CLARKSON⁸, b. —; m. —.

947. ii. CAROLINE CLARKSON⁸, b. —; m. —.

492. HELEN ANTOINETTE GREENE⁷ (Daniel S. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born June 24, 1839; married Charles Miller. He died —. She lives in Upper Troy or Lansingburg, N. Y.

CHILD.

948. i. CHARLES MILLER⁸, b. —.

493. DAVID MAXSON GREENE⁷ (Daniel S. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Aug., 1841; married, first, Emma McAlpine; married, second, Lavinia Greene, adopted daughter of Daniel Egdar and Mary (McChesney) Greene. He lives in Peabody, Kansas.

CHILDREN.

949. i. ROBERT MAXSON GREENE⁸, b. —; m. Henrietta —, had son (*a*), David Maxson Greene⁹, b. —; d. —. Mr. Greene resides in Westmont, Pa. He is an engineer for the Cambria Iron Co., Johnstown, Pa.

By second wife he had three children.

494. DAVID MAXSON GREENE⁷ (Joseph L. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bruynswick, N. Y., July 8, 1832; married in Adams, N. Y., Jan. 31, 1856, Maria Nancy Skinner, born in Adams, N. Y., Sept. 17, 1832, daughter of Judge Calvin and Mary (Bronson) Skinner. They celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage, Jan. 31, 1905, both are well preserved people. They have no children.

Mr. Greene was educated in the district schools and at Adams Seminary, and at the Rensselaer Institute, Troy, N. Y., also

under private instructions at West Point; was graduated at Rensselaer Polytechnic Institution, Aug. 19, 1851; returned as instructor in September of same year. In March, 1852, was appointed chairman in a party of engineers engaged in enlargement of the Erie Canal at Utica, N. Y. In the autumn of 1853 he resigned and went to Ohio, where he was engaged in charge of a division of the Cleveland-Medina & Tuscarawas Railroad. Later he accompanied the party extending the survey to Wheeling, Va., and made maps and profile of the survey. On Dec. 15, 1853, he set the last stake in the Ohio River opposite Wheeling. In the spring of 1854 he removed to Indiana and had charge of a division of the Logansport & Northern Indiana Railroad, with headquarters at Cherubusco. Work was suspended in the fall and, ill with malarial fever, he returned to his home in Adams. In September, 1855, he returned to the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute as a professor, which position he held until May, 1861, when he was appointed third assistant engineer in the U. S. Navy. At the same time he was offered by the Government of Peru, for a period of five years, the position as Chief Topographical Engineer of that Republic at a salary nearly six times greater than that of the naval position, but under the circumstances the Peruvian position was rejected and the naval position accepted. From May, 1861, to Oct., 1862, he was on blockade at sea. He was at the capture of the Hatteras forts, at Port Royal, at the occupation of Norfolk, and the Gulf of Mexico. In September, 1862, he was detached from the U. S. S. "Susquehanna," and ordered to the U. S. Naval Academy, then at Newport, R. I., as Assistant Professor of Natural and Experimental Philosophy, and Instructor in Steam Engineering. Here he remained three years, during which time those midshipmen who are now Rear Admirals, were under his instructions. In June, 1865, he was detached from the Naval Academy and ordered to duty as assistant to the chief of the bureau of steam engineering in the navy department at Washington. Here he remained three years. In the spring of 1868, he was granted leave of absence to assume the duties of principal assistant engineer in charge of the Albany City Water Works. In Feb., 1869, he was ordered to sea as engineer in charge of the U. S. S.

Narragansett, and sailed for the West Indies. In June of that year he was one of several officers and men who were attacked by yellow fever, and the ship was ordered north and put out of commission at Portsmouth, N. H. In September, 1869, he was ordered as Chief Engineer of the Port Admiral's vessel, "Frolic," in New York harbor, and, after reporting in obedience to orders, he sent in his resignation, which was accepted. He was appointed by the Secretary of the Treasury, a member of a commission which was charged with testing devices for securing the revenue on distilled spirits and reporting on the same. This was known as the "Whiskey Commission." After resigning, Mr. Greene returned to Troy and entered upon the practice of his chosen profession which he had followed successfully. In 1871 he was made engineer of a state commission charged with the examination and test of devices for the substitution of steam for animal power on the canals of the state, and authorized to award a prize of \$100,000 to the successful device, if such should be found. In Jan., 1874, he was appointed division engineer of the eastern division of the state canals, and in July was promoted to be Deputy State Engineer, which position he held until Dec. 31, 1877. In Sept., 1878, he was elected Director and Professor of Geodesy and Road Engineering in the Rensselaer Institute, Troy, N. Y., which position he held until Sept., 1891, when he resigned. Since that time he has been located at Troy as a Consulting Engineer. In the seventies he served three years as School Commissioner of Troy.

Mr. Green is a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, American Society of Naval Engineers, New England Society of Naval Engineers, American Association for the Advancement of Science, Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the U. S., Naval Order of the U. S., Grand Army of the Republic, Society of the Founders and Patriots of America, Sons of the American Revolution, Army and Navy Club, New York City, Imperial Red Cross Society of Japan, etc.

495. ALBERT SAVILLION GREENE⁷ (Joseph L. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Adams, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1838; married, in Washington, D. C.,

Elizabeth Story. Mr. Greene grew up on the farm in Adams, and like most boys of that period attended the district school in the winters. He received additional education at Adams Seminary and the Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., from which he graduated in 1859. In 1860 he was appointed third assistant engineer in the U. S. Navy, and ordered to the U. S. S. "Susquehanna" for a cruise in the Mediterranean, and to the Holy Land. His ship was ordered home early in 1861. In the summer of that year he was detached and ordered to the Bureau of Steam Engineering in the Navy Department at Washington, D. C. Here he remained until 1868, the trusted and confidential Assistant of the Chief of the Bureau, Commodore Sherwood. He was then detached and ordered as First Assistant Engineer in charge of a naval vessel in the South Pacific, where he remained three years, after which followed a tour of shore duty. Then a sea and shore duty alternated until 1895, when he was retired for "Disability incident to the service." In March, 1889, he was Chief Engineer of the U. S. S. "Vandalia" which was wrecked on the fifteenth of that month during the terrific hurricane which swept the harbor of Apia, Samoa, Navigators' Islands, and destroyed several war ships. Engineer Greene was swept overboard three times and got back on board twice, only to be swept a third time into the angry sea. The terrible force of the storm was such that a 3,000 ton German ship was picked up bodily and thrown high and dry on shore. The Chief Engineer battled for three long hours with the waters, when he secured a plank and paddled for the shore. In the breakers, the natives formed a line and rushed into the water and brought in the exhausted officer safely to the shore. Chief Engineer never fully recovered from this fearful experience. He died in Washington, D. C., Mar. 8, 1896, and his remains were taken to Adams, N. Y., and buried in the family plot in Rural Cemetery.

CHILDREN.

950. i. CLARA GREENE⁸, b. July 24, 1865; d. 1868.
951. ii. GEORGE EDWARD STORY GREENE⁸, b. —; m.
Apr. 19, 1897, Ellen Marbury Beal, of Washington,
D. C. They have one child, born Feb. 1, 1898.

509. MARY ELLA BURDICK⁷ (Phebe Maria Rix⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Brooklyn, Conn., Feb. 6, 1859; married, Aug. 3, 1887, Charles Henry Blake, born June 23, 1861, son of Warren Day and Laura (Sweetland) Blake.

CHILDREN BORN IN BROOKLYN.

- 952. i. CHARLES HENRY BLAKE⁸, b. Mar. 19, 1890.
- 953. ii. FLORENCE MAY BLAKE⁸, b. July 1, 1894.
- 954. iii. MAXON BLAKE⁸, b. Aug. 7, 1896; d. Aug. 22, 1896.
- 955. iv. DOROTHY ETTA BLAKE⁸, b. Jan. 14, 1900.

510. ELLA JOSEPHINE BURDICK⁷ (Eunice Rix⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Griswold, Conn., Feb. 2, 1852; married, Nov. 25, 1873, Albert Francis Burton, son of Israel Burton. She died Jan. 19, 1896, and was buried in Leonard cemetery, Griswold, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN GRISWOLD.

- 956. i. CARRIE EUNICE BURTON⁸, b. Sept. 6, 1879; m. Joseph Rude, of Griswold.
- 957. ii. BESSIE HOPKINS BURTON⁸, b. Apr. 17, 1881.
- 958. iii. DAISY LUCINDA BURTON⁸, b. July 30, 1883.

513. FRANK JAMES BURDICK⁷ (Eunice Rix⁶, Thomas Tracy⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Griswold, Conn., May 15, 1860; married, in Norwich, Conn., Jan. 7, 1885, Kitty May Arnold, born in New York City, July 26, 1860, daughter of James Arnold.

CHILDREN.

- 959. i. WINFRED ARNOLD⁸, b. in Burlington, Vt., July 28, 1889.
- 960. ii. FRANCES EUNICE ARNOLD⁸, b. in Woonsocket, R. I., June 9, 1901.

531. GEORGE NELSON HOLMES⁷ (Marey S. Kimball⁶, Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Griswold, Conn., Feb. 2, 1823; married, Nov. 27, 1848, Amanda Raymond Palmer, born in Griswold, May 27, 1828; died Nov. 9, 1866, daughter of Asher and Joanna (Ames) Palmer. She was

an affectionate wife and kind mother, a devout and consistent member and regular attendant of the Jewett City Baptist Church. He married, second, Apr. 20, 1869, Althea T. Greene, of Griswold. His early life was spent on the sea, mostly in the merchant service, but in 1853 he suffered the loss of his vessel in which he lost nearly the whole of his property, he then settled on a farm in Griswold near his birthplace. Here he remained until his death.

CHILDREN.

- 961. i. ABNER BARTLETT HOLMES⁸, b. Mar. 15, 1849; m. Feb. 6, 1884, Helen Maria Murdoch; resides in Willimantic, Conn.
- 962. ii. MARY LOUISA HOLMES⁸, b. May 1, 1850; m. Aug. 27, 1870, Robert B. Sherman; resides in Pontiac, R. I.
- 963. iii. LIBBIE AMELIA HOLMES⁸, b. Dec. 4, 1852; d. Nov. 4, 1857.
- 964. iv. GEORGE JAMES HOLMES⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1854; an M. D. in New Britain, Conn.
- 965. v. EDDIE COGSWELL HOLMES⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1857; d. June, 1859.
- 966. vi. SARAH AMANDA HOLMES⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1858; m. June 1, 1882, James Howard, a merchant in Niantic, Conn.
- 967. vii. WILLIAM PALMER HOLMES⁸, b. May 19, 1865; m. Apr. 12, 1886, Rose C. Ford. He is a telegraph operator in Brockton, Mass.

538. CHARLES HENRY KIMBALL⁷ (Solomon S. Kimball⁶, Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in New York City, N. Y., Dec. 2, 1843; married, Dec. 7, 1871, Anna Frances Crand, born in Bloomfield, N. J., Feb. 21, 1843. He is an accountant and lives in Bloomfield, N. J.

CHILDREN.

- 968. i. JEANETTE WARD⁸, b. Sept. 9, 1872.
- 969. ii. ARTHUR SPENCER⁸, b. June 17, 1874.

539. NATHAN SHERWOOD KIMBALL⁷ (Solomon S. Kimball⁶, Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹),

born in New York City, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1845; married, Dec. 26, 1864, Harriet McCracken; resides in Newark, N. J.

CHILD.

970. i. HARRY SHERWOOD KIMBALL⁸, b. in Bloomfield, N. J., Mar. 31, 1866.

540. EMILY CLOSE KIMBALL⁷ (Solomon S. Kimball⁶, Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in New York City, Nov. 16, 1847; married, Apr. 14, 1875, George W. King, born Dec. 26, 1856; resides in Newark, N. J.

CHILDREN.

971. i. SOLOMON SHERWOOD KING⁸, b. in Bloomfield, N. J., Aug. 13, 1876.
 972. ii. ALICE GRACE KING⁸, b. in Bloomfield, Aug. 1, 1880.
 973. iii. CLIFFORD EVERSON KING⁸, b. in Newark, N. J., Mar. 10, 1884.

543. LOUIS AUGUSTUS KIMBALL⁷ (Solomon S. Kimball⁶, Nathan Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bloomfield, N. J., Sept. 5, 1864; married, Sept. 3, 1890, Mary Ann Colwell; resides in Bloomfield, N. J.

CHILDREN.

974. i. RAYMOND ROGERS KIMBALL⁸, b. July 19, 1891.
 975. ii. RUTH MARGUERITE KIMBALL⁸, b. June 12, 1893.
 976. iii. ROBERT NATHAN KIMBALL⁸, b. Oct. 20, 1894.

546. DAVID D. KIMBALL⁷ (Charles Kimball⁶, Prosper Kimball⁵, Margaret Rix⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Preston, Conn., May 31, 1834; married, Apr. 19, 1866, Mary Young, born in 1838; died in Dover, Minn., Oct. 24, 1874. He is a farmer and merchant, lives in St. Paul, Minn.

CHILDREN.

977. i. LIZZIE M. KIMBALL⁸, b. in Dover, Minn., Dec. 24, 1868; teacher.
 978. ii. JEANIE KIMBALL⁸, b. May 25, 1871.

561. EMMA JANE RIX⁷ (Ralph D.⁶, Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Belvidere, Ill., May 29,

1859; married, Dec. 8, 1881, Angus P. McDonnel Sisson. They lived in Greenwood, Marengo, and now reside in Bonus, Ill.

CHILDREN.

- 979. i. ZORA MARY SISSON⁸, b. in Greenwood, Ill., Apr. 27, 1883.
- 980. ii. CORA MARIE SISSON⁸, b. Apr. 27, 1883 (twin). She married, Sept. 11, 1902, Warren Andrews, of Bonus, Ill.
- 981. iii. RALPH RIX SISSON⁸, b. in Marengo, Ill., Nov. 21, 1884.
- 982. iv. VERNA ALLEN SISSON⁸, b. in Marengo, Ill., Jan. 25, 1886.
- 983. v. ANGUS McDONNEL SISSON⁸, b. in Marengo, Ill., Sept. 17, 1887.
- 984. vi. LE ROY BENSON SISSON⁸, b. in Bonus, Ill., June 5, 1889.
- 985. vii. RIX ARVEL SISSON⁸, b. in Bonus, Ill., Aug. 20, 1892.
- 986. viii. GEORGE HARPER SISSON⁸, b. in Bonus, Ill., Nov. 24, 1898.
- 987. ix. FLORENCE JANE SISSON⁸, b. in Bonus, Ill., May 9, 1903.

565. ALICE M. RIX⁷ (Nathan⁶, Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in 1844; married George Hartwell; resided in Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN.

- 988. i. FRANK HARTWELL⁸, b. —; resides in Chicago.
- 989. ii. GEORGE HARTWELL⁸, b. —; resides in Chicago.
- 990. iii. EDWARD HARTWELL⁸, b. —; resides in Chicago.

567. GEORGE KIMBALL RIX⁷ (Nathan⁶, Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born —; married Annie Hill; resides in Chicago, Ill.

The lack of more definite records of this family we feel constrained to attribute to either culpable indifference or *neglect* somewhere; we will not call it churlishness, though inattention to our reasonable requests is hardly consistent with good breeding.

CHILDREN.

- 991. i. WALTER⁸, b. ———.
- 992. ii. S. ALICE⁸, b. ———.
- 993. iii. GEORGE⁸, b. ———.
- 994. iv. JESSE DEBORAH⁸, b. ———.
- 995. v. LULU FRANCES⁸, b. ———.
- 996. vi. NELLIE ANETTE⁸, b. ———.
- 997. vii. CAROLINE MAY⁸, b. ———.

568. FRANCES ADELAIDE RIX⁷ (Nathan⁶, Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Deerfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., Nov. 13, 1856; married, in Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y., July 9, 1878, Albert B. Crim, born in Litchfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., Apr. 28, 1853, son of Bernard and Ruth Crim. They reside in Middleville, Herkimer Co., N. Y. He is a teacher.

CHILD.

- 998. i. RAYMOND RIX CRIM⁸, b. in Newport, N. Y., Apr. 18, 1880.

577. WARREN L. RIX⁷ (Chester⁶, Theophilus⁵, Theophilus⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Belvidere, Ill., Mar. 6, 1862; married, Feb. 12, 1885, Helen H. Chena; resides in Belvidere, Ill.

CHILDREN.

- 999. i. BERTHA IDA⁸, b. Jan. 24, 1886.
- 1000. ii. MARTIE MAY⁸, b. Jan. 24, 1886 (twin).
- 1001. iii. ILA GRACE⁸, b. May 6, 1897; d. Nov. 18, 1898.

581. LYSANDER CUSHMAN⁷ (Phebe Hutchinson⁶, Susu Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Apr. 28, 1812; married, Sept. 10, 1834, Elizabeth Z. Sanborn, born in Norwich, Vt., Aug. 11, 1816, daughter of Caleb and Sophia Sanborn. He resided in Cowlesville, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 1002. i. ELIZABETH MARIA CUSHMAN⁸, b. Bennington, Vt., July 10, 1835.

- 1003. ii. LYSANDER DURKEE CUSHMAN⁸, b. May 12, 1837;
d. June 11, 1837.
- 1004. iii. SOPHIA LADELLA CUSHMAN⁸, b. Sept. 21, 1840.
- 1005. iv. EARL DURKEE CUSHMAN⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1850.
- 1006. v. CHARLES SANBORN CUSHMAN⁸, b. Cowlesville, N. Y.,
Mar. 24, 1854.

583. GEORGE PREVOST CUSHMAN⁷ (Phebe Hutchinson⁶, Susu Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Jan. 9, 1815; married, Oct. 10, 1848, Lydia Emerson Dustin, born in 1830, daughter of Moses Dustin, of Bethel, Vt. He was a farmer and mason; resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1007. i. SUSAN AGNES CUSHMAN⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1849.
- 1008. ii. JAMES MONROE CUSHMAN⁸, b. Oct. 3, 1852.
- 1009. iii. CLARA ADELINE CUSHMAN⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1853.

584. VALMORE BROCK CUSHMAN⁷ (Phebe Hutchinson⁶, Susu Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Sept. 14, 1816; married, Mar. 31, 1839, Louisa Dustin, daughter of Nathaniel Dustin, of Tunbridge, Vt. He resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1010. i. ALBERT HOMER CUSHMAN⁸, b. Aug. 28, 1841.
- 1011. ii. JENNETTE CLEMENT CUSHMAN⁸, b. Mar. 13, 1842.
- 1012. iii. ANN CUSHMAN⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1843; d. Nov. 11,
1843.
- 1013. iv. WILLIAM VALMORE CUSHMAN⁸, b. May 23, 184—;
d. Aug. 22, 1847.
- 1014. v. WILLIAM FRANKLIN CUSHMAN⁸, b. Aug. 25, 1849.
- 1015. vi. CHARLES MILLER CUSHMAN⁸, b. Apr. 27, 1853.

585. EARL PERCY CUSHMAN⁷ (Phebe Hutchinson⁶, Susu Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Nov. 29, 1818; married, in Montpelier, Vt., Mar. 11, 1841, Sarah Ann Dustin, born in Hartland, Vt., Jan. 7, 1818, daughter of John Dustin. He resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1016. i. HENRY W. CUSHMAN⁸, b. Dec. 21, 1841.
- 1017. ii. CHARLES H. CUSHMAN⁸, b. Sept. 9, 1844.
- 1018. iii. ADELBERT PAGE CUSHMAN⁸, b. Jan. 26, 1847.

587. WILLIAM AMOS CUSHMAN⁷ (Phebe Hutchinson⁶, Susu Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Nov. 24, 1822; married Sarah Sumath, born Gibbs, Dec. 12, 1824; resided in Tunbridge, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1019. i. MILO H. CUSHMAN⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1845.
- 1020. ii. MARY ELIZABETH CUSHMAN⁸, b. July 10, 1851.

590. RACHEL ANN RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Oct. 17, 1825; died in St. Louis, Mo., Oct. 9, 1889; married, Nov. 30, 1853, Philip M. Howland. Mrs. Howland† graduated from the Royalton Academy and the Castleton Female Seminary. She was a woman of rare intellectual attainments. They resided in Royalton, Vt., Brooklyn, N. Y., and St. Louis, Mo.

CHILDREN.

- 1021. i. GEORGE H. HOWLAND⁸, b. in Royalton, Vt., Jan. 5, 1855; m. Dec. 25, 1901, Isabel Hogan; resides at No. 3937 Kennerly Ave., St. Louis, Mo.
- 1022. ii. A. SUSIE HOWLAND⁸, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1857; m. in 1878, John Harmonies De Graff, born in Amsterdam, N. Y., June 2, 1858, son of Harmonies and Harriet A. (Wilde) De Graff. He resides in Amsterdam, N. Y., at No. 132 East Main St. They have no children.

591. RHODA DEWEY RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., in 1827; married, in Springfield, Mo., Sept. 8, 1863, Elisha J. Baldwin, born in Stanfordville, Dutchess Co., N. Y., son of Jacob and Abigail (Briggs) Baldwin. They reside in Springfield, Mo., where he is a land agent.

† See note 22a.

CHILDREN.

1023. i. FRANK HERON BALDWIN⁸, b. in Grand Mound, Iowa, July 20, 1854; married, Jan. 15, 1896, —; has one child (a), Grace D. Baldwin⁹, b. —. They reside in Prescott, Arizona.
1024. ii. EUGENE WALLACE BALDWIN⁸, b. in Wethersfield, Ill., Feb. 9, 1866; unm.

593. CORNELIUS FRANK RIX⁷ (Ebenezer⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Jan. 23, 1832; married, Oct. 21, 1857, Anna Mary Kelley, daughter of Timothy Wood, of Howells, N. Y. Mr. Rix is a passenger conductor on the West Shore Railroad, and resides at Newburg on the Hudson.

CHILDREN.

1025. i. LIDA⁸, b. in Middletown, N. Y., Mar. 31, 1859; d. Mar. 17, 1861.
1026. ii. FRANK STEWART⁸, b. in Connersville, Ind., Aug. 9, 1862; m. Therise Hession. He is in the coal business in New Durham, N. J.
- 1027.* iii. JENNIE ESTELLA⁸, b. in Howells, N. Y., Aug. 26, 1865.
1028. iv. JUDSON LARNED⁸, b. in Dayton, Ohio, Aug. 28, 1867. He was chief clerk in the office of his brother-in-law, Mr. Gordon, up to 1897-8, when he went to New Durham, N. J., and went into business with his brother.
1029. v. FRANCES DEWEY⁸, b. in Warwick, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1876; m. in Pueblo, Colo., Feb. 18, 1902, Dean Hinman, born in Chicago, Ill., Feb. 18, 1876, son of Josiah and Susan Elizabeth (Dean) Hinman. Mr. Hinman graduated from Mass. Institute of Technology, in June, 1900, with the degree of Bachelor of Science. He is a civil engineer; resides in Pueblo, Colo.

597. GARNER DEWEY⁷ (Rebecca Rix⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., July 10,

1827; died in 1901; married, Mar. 27, 1857, Maria Taggert, born in Stockbridge, Vt., Nov. 29, 1834. He resided in Royalton, Vt., a farmer, and a deacon in the church.

CHILDREN.

- 1030. i. FREDDIE FOSTER DEWEY⁸, b. Sept. 27, 1859; d. Mar. 10, 1864.
- 1031.* ii. PEARL BRYANT DEWEY⁸, b. Dec. 7, 1862.
- 1032. iii. MARY ANGELINE DEWEY⁸, b. Oct. 29, 1864; unm.
- 1033. iv. GLEN TAGGERT DEWEY⁸, b. Apr. 27, 1869.

600. JOHN WILD⁷ (Lucinda Rix⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in West Fairlee, Vt., June 11, 1824; married, first, Aug. 18, 1853, Charlotte Elizabeth Slafte; married, second, Nov. 9, 1871, Lucy Ann Corbin.

CHILDREN.

- 1034. i. JOHN WILD⁸, b. Nov. 20, 1854; m. Jan., 1894, Sarah Hartwell.
- 1035. ii. LUCY WILD⁸, b. —; d. Nov. 4, 1896.
- 1036. iii. LEVI WILD⁸, b. —; m. 1891, Emily Baker, of Glover, Vt.
- 1037. iv. MARY WILD⁸, b. —; m. Nov. 29, 1893, Nathan J. Hale, of Stowe, Vt.
- 1038. v. EBEN WILD⁸, b. —; m. Oct. 15, 1890, Anna Cadwallender.

602. DANIEL G. WILD⁷ (Lucinda Rix⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., May 8, 1833; married, Dec. 24, 1862, Mary S. Griswold, of Washington, Vt. He is a lawyer in New York City; resides in Brooklyn, N. Y., at No. 91 St. James St.

CHILD.

- 1039. i. FRANK G. WILD⁸, b. in Washington, Vt., Jan. 10, 1865; m. in Dubuque, Iowa, Miss M. R. Atherton. Child (a), Eleanor R. Wild⁹, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., June 24, 1894.

603. GEORGE LEONARD RIX⁷ (Heman⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Nov. 4,

1829; died in Lebanon, N. H., Apr. 1, 1899; married, Oct. 16, 1855, Sylvia Maria Walker, born Apr. 30, 1834. He resided in Lebanon, N. H. He was blind for the last few years of his life.

CHILD.

1040.* i. CHESTER LINCOLN⁸, b. May 16, 1861.

604. ALBERT WINSON RIX⁷ (Heman⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Aug. 29, 1831; died in Lebanon, N. H., Mar. 7, 1892; married, May 10, 1863, Lizzie A. Ayres, born in 1832; died in Lebanon, N. H., Oct. 9, 1898, aged 66 years, 6 months and 20 days. Mr. Rix was a fine machinist; worked in the Navy Yard at Portsmouth, N. H., and afterwards carried on a shop of his own in Lebanon, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1041. i. MARY LOUISA⁸, b. July 8, 1871; resides in Lebanon, N. H.

1042. ii. LIZZIE ALDEN⁸, b. May 14, 1873; d. young.

605. WILLIAM STONE RIX⁷ (Daniel⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 14, 1846; married, in Yarmouth, Mass., Nov. 27, 1878, Sarah Mathews Taylor, daughter of Capt. Solomon and Olive (Mathews) Taylor. Mr. Rix graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1874. He is principal of the Utica, N. Y., Preparatory School, and a ruling elder in the Congregational Church. He resides at No. 5 Landing St., Utica, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1043. i. MALCOLM WILLIAM⁸, b. July 19, 1880.

1044. ii. JOHN BURTON⁸, b. Mar. 25, 1882; sophomore in Dartmouth College in 1903.

1045. iii. GENEVIEVE STOWE⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1890.

1046. iv. EVELYN MATHEWS⁸, b. Aug. 15, 1890; d. May 30, 1890 (twin).

608. DANIEL RIX⁷ (Johnson⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Darien, N. Y., June 23, 1829; mar-

ried, Sept. 7, 1855, Margaret Cameron McPherson, born in Leroy, N. Y., July 31, 1829. He is a well-to-do farmer; resides in Mattawan, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1047. i. DE LAFAYETTE⁸, b. in Texas, Mich., Aug. 5, 1857; d. aged 9 years.
- 1048. ii. JOHNSON⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1859; d. aged 3 years.
- 1049.* iii. ELLA MARGARET⁸, b. Jan. 24, 1861.
- 1050. iv. KATHERINE LOUISE⁸, b. May 29, 1865; m. Fred Coleman; resides in Kalamazoo, Mich.
- 1051. v. BYRON JONES⁸, b. Apr. 17, 1867; m. Sarah J. Hobden; reside in Mattawan.

610. BETSEY RIX⁷ (Johnson⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Mar. 8, 1838; married, in Texas, Mich., Mar. 26, 1855, Chauncy Bonfoy, born in Pa., July 29, 1839; reside in Kalamazoo, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1052. i. IRA CLARENCE BONFOY⁸, b. Feb. 5, 1856.
- 1053. ii. HARRY C. BONFOY⁸, b. May 24, 1858.
- 1054. iii. LOUISA J. BONFOY⁸, b. Mar. 8, 1861.
- 1055. iv. EDWIN A. BONFOY⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1863.
- 1056. v. LULA MAY BONFOY⁸, b. Nov. 23, 1867.
- 1057. vi. STELLA VILETTA BONFOY⁸, b. June 21, 1870; m. Nathaniel L. Rix. (No. 1188).

612. CHARLES COLLINS RIX⁷ (Henry⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Feb. 13, 1826; died in Auburn, Iowa, May 13, 1870; married, in Romeo, Mich., Aug. 2, 1852, Betsey East, born in Nottingham, England, Jan. 29, 1829. His widow resides in Memphis, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1058.* i. VERNON EAST⁸, b. in Memphis, Mich., Dec. 6, 1853.
- 1059.* ii. ELMER GEORGE⁸, b. in Memphis, Mich., Sept. 9, 1855.

614. WILLIAM HENRY RIX⁷ (Henry⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Alexander, Genesee Co.,

N. Y., Aug. 8, 1830; married, Feb. 5, 1862, Sarah A. Ainsworth. He died Dec. 5, 1890. It is not known that he had any children, or where he lived.

616. JOHN CARY RIX⁷ (Henry⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Skaneateles, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Nov. 30, 1835; married, Aug. 3, 1865, Alla Anna Olmstead, born in York State, Aug. 24, 1844, daughter of Lyman and Mary Jane (Downing) Olmstead. Mr. Rix was a tanner, as was his father before him. When the war broke out in 1861, he enlisted in the 9th Mich. Cav., but was soon transferred to the 1st Mich. Light Artillery, where he remained during the war. He died from disease contracted in the army, Dec. 1, 1895. He resided in Memphis, Mich., where his widow resides.

CHILDREN.

- 1060. i. HERMAN CHARLES⁸, b. in Memphis, May 21, 1866.
- 1061. ii. HARVEY LYMAN⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1867; d. Apr. 15, 1868.
- 1062. iii. RALPH OLMSTEAD⁸, b. Mar. 16, 1870; m. Oct. 10, 1894, —; had a son b. —; died about two weeks old, and a daughter, Irah May⁹, b. 1896.
- 1063. iv. JESSIE MAY⁸, b. Feb. 20, 1872.
- 1064. v. MARTIN HENRY⁸, b. June 11, 1875.
- 1065. vi. JOHN WILMOT⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1878.

618. IRA MOORES RIX⁷ (Ira⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Alexander, Genesee Co., N. Y., Dec. 8, 1854; married, in Lawton, Mich., Feb. 14, 1881, Julia Emma Carron, born in Rochester, N. H., Apr. 17, 1860. Mr. Rix resides in Kalamazoo, Mich., a fruit grower.

CHILD.

- 1066. i. IRA⁸, b. in Texas, Mich., Oct. 25, 1882.

619. VILLETТА A. RIX⁷ (Oel⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Romeo, Mich., Apr. 12, 1838; married, Sept. 12, 1875, Samuel East. They reside at Sand Beach, Mich. Mr. East has furnished the most of the records of his wife's branch of the family.

CHILD.

1067. i. MARY EAST⁸, b. in Memphis, Mich., June 11, 1876; unmarried in 1897.

620. GEORGE H. RIX⁷ (Oel⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Romeo, Mich., Sept. 15, 1840; married, in Memphis, Mich., May 26, 1865, Jennie Burton, daughter of Benjamin and Sally (Conklin) Burton, of Herkimer, N. Y. Mr. Rix resides in Lawton, Mich.

CHILD.

- 1068.* i. LUCY S.⁸, b. in Memphis, Mich., June 27, 1866.

621. SARAH ADELLA RIX⁷ (Oel⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Memphis, Mich., July 13, 1843; married, in Romeo, Mich., Sept. 11, 1875, Stephen Granville Taylor, a descendant of Lord Granville, of England. They reside at Sand Beach, Mich.

CHILDREN.

1069. i. CHARLES RIX TAYLOR⁸, b. in Memphis, Mich., Feb. 4, 1863; m. July 12, 1892, Minetta Johnson; reside in Detroit, Mich., at No. 184 Fulit Ave.
 1070. ii. ADRIAN G. TAYLOR⁸, b. Mar. 20, 1867; m. Oct. 15, 1894, Mary F. Newbury; reside in Memphis, Mich.
 1071. iii. MAMIE LYDIA TAYLOR⁸, b. Sept. 6, 1877; unm.; lives at home.
 1072. iv. LUCY ANN TAYLOR⁸, b. Sept. 11, 1882; unm.; lives at home.

624. JULIA ANN SPAULDING⁷ (Lucy Maria Rix⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born —; married Edward Pierson; lived in Northampton, Mass., and Silver Creek, N. Y.

CHILD.

1073. i. LUCY ADELA PIERSON⁸, b. at Silver Creek, N. Y., July 15, 1859. She married in Northampton, Mass., Jan. 3, 1883, John Irwin; reside in Duxbury, Mass. Children (*a*), Helen Irwin⁹, b. in Boston,

Mass., Feb. 16, 1886; (b), Katherine Irwin⁹, b. in Duxbury, Mass., July 9, 1888.

625. HELEN MARIA SPAULDING⁷ (Lucy Maria Rix⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born —; married William Shedd. She died in Jamestown, N. Y., July 1, 1889.

CHILDREN.

1074. i. CHARLES SHEDD⁸, b. —.
 1075. ii. ALBERT SHEDD⁸, b. —; he graduated from the Mass. School of Technology in 1896.

626. CYNTHIA ADELA SPAULDING⁷ (Lucy Maria Rix⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Attica, N. Y., —; married, at Silver Creek, N. Y., Oliver Lee Swift, a merchant at Silver Creek, N. Y.

CHILD.

1076. i. DANA CLARK SWIFT⁸, b. Feb. 12, 1860; died at Silver Creek, Nov. 16, 1890. He married and had a son, Harvey Lee Swift⁹, b. —. Dana was cashier of the Excelsior Bank at Silver Creek.

627. ALBERT HENRY SPAULDING⁷ (Lucy Maria Rix⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Alexander, N. Y., —; married Mary Smith. He resides in Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN.

1077. i. DANIEL HERBERT SPAULDING⁸, b. —.
 1078. ii. JULIA RIX SPAULDING⁸, b. —.
 1079. iii. OLIVER CLARE SPAULDING⁸, b. —.
 1080. iv. HELEN ADELA SPAULDING⁸, b. —.

628. CHARLES NORTHROP RIX⁷ (George⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Kalamazoo, Mich., May 28, 1843; married, in Topeka, Kansas, Dec. 19, 1870, Lucy Emma Thomas, born in Canton, Pa., Apr. 15, 1849, daughter of Chester and Thankful (Stevens) Thomas.

Mr. Rix received his education in the common schools, and in a private school, also at the Theological Seminary at Kalamazoo,



CHARLES N. RIX (No. 628)

Mich. Just at this time he was thrown on his own resources for a living by his father's failure in his stock raising and farming, causing the loss of a large property by mortgage debts. He then entered into the employment of a carpenter, and was soon in a position to enter business on his own account, though only nineteen years of age. While thus engaged, he concluded he was wanted in the army, and in August, 1862, he entered the United States Army in the 1st Indian Regiment, Mounted Infantry, as Quartermaster Sergeant at Fort Scott, Kansas. He was Orderly Sergeant of Co. D, and was promoted 1st Lieut., Co. D, in April, 1863, and was in command of his company from that date until he was mustered out May 31, 1865. He was promoted Captain in 1864. He was at the head of his company in every battle in which his regiment was engaged during its service.

Immediately after he was mustered out he entered the pay department, U. S. Army, as paymaster's clerk, where he remained until January, 1866. January 3, 1867, he entered the Kansas Valley National Bank, and has since been engaged in the banking business, having held some prominent positions during this time. In 1880 he removed to Hot Springs, Ark., where he is the president of the Arkansas National Bank. Mr. Rix is a prominent Mason and has held the highest offices; prominent in politics, in fact a leader, but never asking for office, aiding his party by every honorable means, a staunch Republican from early manhood. He was a delegate to the National Republican Convention in 1888, and presidential elector on the Republican ticket in 1896. He resides at Hot Springs, Arkansas.

CHILDREN.

1081. i. **FREDERICK NORTHROP**⁸, b. in Topeka, Kansas, May 10, 1872. He is in the bank with his father.
1082. ii. **LILA THANKFUL**⁸, b. in Topeka, Kansas, Aug. 7, 1875.

630. GEORGE LUMAN RIX⁷ (George⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Kalamazoo, Mich., Jan. 29, 1852; died in Arkansas, Mar. 9, 1885; married, in 1875, Ella

Keeler, daughter of John Keeler, of Wichita, Kansas, where his widow resides.

CHILD.

1083. i. MAUDE⁸, b. —, in Topeka, Kansas.

632. FRANK BURDICK RIX⁷ (George⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Kalamazoo, Mich., Aug. 3, 1855; married, in Topeka, Kansas, Apr. 27, 1887, Alice Gregg. She died at Colorado Springs, Colorado, Dec. 25, 1890. He resides in Topeka, Kansas, where he is a breeder and importer of horses.

CHILD.

1084. i. HAZEL⁸, b. in Topeka, Kansas, May 9, 1890.

635. GUSTIN MARSHALL RIX⁷ (Marshall⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Royalton, Vt., Aug. 23, 1847; married, Apr. 14, 1870, Hannah Brown, daughter of Frank Brown, of Norwich, Vt. Mr. Rix is a farmer, owns a farm in Sharon and one about two miles out from White River Junction, Vt., on which he resides.

CHILDREN.

1085. i. MYNTIA AZELLA⁸, b. in Sharon, Vt., Sept. 1, 1873.

1086. ii. LYNWOOD MARSHALL⁸, b. in Sharon, Vt., Oct. 14, 1875.

1087. iii. JOSEPH CARROL⁸, b. in Sharon, Vt., Mar. 3, 1879.

1088. iv. FRANK⁸, b. in Sharon, Vt., Sept., 1882.

640. ELIZABETH UNDERWOOD⁷ (Emily Rix⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Newbury, Vt., Mar. 31, 1830; married, in Newbury, Vt., July 22, 1856, Benjamin Baldwin Clark, born in St. Johnsbury, Vt., Mar. 19, 1827, son of John and Lois (Baldwin) Clark. They reside in St. Johnsbury, Vt., where he is a painter.

CHILDREN.

1089. i. CARRIE ELIZABETH CLARK⁸, b. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., Apr. 11, 1857.

1090. ii. EMILY LOIS CLARK⁸, b. Aug. 27, 1858.

1091. iii. SUSAN ELLEN CLARK⁸, b. July 24, 1860.

1092. iv. ALICE GLEE CLARK⁸, b. Sept. 12, 1863.
 1093. v. GEORGE BENJAMIN CLARK⁸, b. Jan. 24, 1866; d.
 Apr. 13, 1872.

643. ELLEN M. UNDERWOOD⁷ (Emily Rix⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Wells River (Newbury), Vt., May 18, 1841; married, first, July 15, 1858, William Roscoe Dean, who died Aug. 13, 1861; married, second, Apr. 10, 1872, Dr. H. D. Hickok, a dentist. They reside in Malone, N. Y.

CHILD BY FIRST HUSBAND.

1094. i. ALICE DEAN⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1860; d. July 2, 1861.

CHILDREN BY SECOND HUSBAND.

1095. ii. HARRY ABEL HICKOK⁸, b. Dec. 16, 1873; d. Sept. 23, 1874.
 1096. iii. NELLIE HICKOK⁸, b. June 17, 1877; d. Nov. 16, 1887.

644. SUSAN A. UNDERWOOD⁷ (Emily Rix⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Wells River (Newbury), Vt., Sept. 2, 1842; married, first, Jan. 25, 1859, George B. Damon, who was an officer in the war of 1861-65. She married, second, Mar. 27, 1876, John P. Flanders. She died Nov. 3, 1896; he died Jan. 7, 1894.

CHILDREN.

- 1097.* i. EMILY JOSEPHINE DAMON⁸, b. Oct. 31, 1861.
 1098.* ii. ELLEN DEAN DAMON⁸, b. Oct. 16, 1864.

645. SUSAN FLYNN RIX⁷ (George⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Sumpterville, Ala., Dec. 13, 1842; died in Chicago, Ill., in Aug., 1884; married, in Keokuk, Iowa, Apr. 13, 1871, Henry M. Collisson, born in England, Dec. 6, 1843; died in Chicago the same day as his wife. Mr. Collisson came to this country as correspondent of the "Daily News," in 1867; was previously in the British civil service seven years. He was highly educated in England, and under private tutors in Paris, and finished his education at the Theological Seminary

in Chicago, Ill. He joined the Reformed Episcopal Church in Canada in 1875, and commenced to preach in 1879.

CHILDREN.

- 1099. i. CHARLES FISON COLLISSON⁸, b. in Keokuk, Iowa, June 25, 1875. He graduated from Keokuk High School in 1894. He is (1898) assistant editor of the "Constitution Democrat," of Keokuk, Iowa, where he resides. Unmarried in 1896.
- 1100. ii. HENRY RIX COLLISSON⁸, b. in Ottawa, Canada, Dec. 23, 1876; graduated from Keokuk High School in 1897; resides in Keokuk, Iowa.
- 1101. iii. ALLAN WILLIAMS COLLISSON⁸, b. in Keokuk, June 23, 1880.
- 1102. iv. GEORGE EDWARD COLLISON⁸, b. in Chicago, Ill., Aug. 5, 1882.

These last two children were brought up by their grandmother, Mrs. George Rix, of Chattanooga, Tenn.

Rev. Mathew Anderson Collisson was born in Ireland, Dec., 1806; graduated from Trinity College, Dublin; married Jenetta (Shields) Fison, and Rev. Henry M. Collisson was their son.

646. ALICE MONTGOMERY RIX⁷ (George⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Sumpterville, Ala., June 6, 1845; married, in Keokuk, Iowa, June 18, 1872, Frederick McKee Stafford, born in Tuscaloosa, Ala., Jan. 24, 1842, son of Samuel McKee and Maria Brewster (Brooks) Stafford. Resides in Keokuk, Iowa.

CHILDREN.

- 1103. i. HELEN BROOKS STAFFORD⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1874; m. Oct. 31, 1895, D. H. Steel. Reside in Los Angeles, Cal., No. 2057 W. 9th St.
- 1104. ii. GEORGE RIX STAFFORD⁸, b. Sept. 7, 1876.
- 1105. iii. ALICE BELLE STAFFORD⁸, b. Apr. 9, 1878.
- 1106. iv. MARIA BREWSTER BROOKS STAFFORD⁸, b. Sept. 21, 1880.
- 1107. v. FREDORA DIAL STAFFORD⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1885.

647a. GEORGE EDWARD RIX⁷ (George⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Gainsville, Ala., June 25, 1853. His parents moved a short time afterward to Mobile, Ala., where they resided until September, 1865, when they removed to Keokuk, Iowa. In 1869 he went to school at Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass., where he graduated in June, 1872. In July of the same year he entered the wholesale iron house of Rix & Stafford and in 1881 became a member of the firm, the firm name then being changed to Stafford & Rix. In 1889, he, with Mr. F. M. Stafford, his brother-in-law, removed to Chattanooga, Tenn., where they organized the Southern Bank & Trust Company, of which Mr. Stafford was president and Mr. Rix cashier. In March, 1896, he removed to Sioux City, Iowa, where he became special examiner for the branch banks of the Farmers, Loan & Trust Company of that city. In September, 1896, he was elected cashier of The State Central Savings Bank of Keokuk, Iowa, where he still resides. He was married in Keokuk, Iowa, Jan. 8, 1878, to Mary Cooper Tucker, born in Keokuk, Iowa, Oct. 17, 1855, daughter of Howard and Mary Collingwood (Dixon) Tucker.

649. KATHERINE KENDALL RIX⁷ (William⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Sumpterville, Ala., Oct. 15, 1845; married, Nov. 16, 1871, William Skinner, of Royalton, Vt., where they reside.

CHILDREN.

- 1108. i. WILLIAM SKINNER⁸, b. Jan. 6, 1873; d. Jan. 26, 1873.
- 1109. ii. KATHERINE MARIA SKINNER⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1874.
- 1110. iii. LUCIA DENNISON SKINNER⁸, b. Mar. 8, 1876.
- 1111. iv. WILLIAM RIX SKINNER⁸, b. Dec. 3, 1878; grad. D. C.
- 1112. v. RICHMOND KENDALL SKINNER⁸, b. Dec. 3, 1878 (twin). Grad. Com. Coll., Boston.

652. ELIZABETH FLYNN RIX⁷ (William⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Mobile, Ala., June 25, 1852; married, Sept. 10, 1864, Joseph D. Dennison; reside in Randolph, Vt.

CHILDREN.

1113. i. EUNICE DUNBAR DENNISON⁸, b. in Royalton, Vt., Oct. 6, 1875.
 1114. ii. KATHERINE KENDALL DENNISON⁸, b. July 8, 1881.

655. AMOS H. LAMB⁷ (Louisa M. Hutchinson⁶, Jerusha Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Jan. 20, 1832; married, Oct. 6, 1863, Jennie F. Lutts; reside in South Royalton, Vt.

CHILD.

1115. i. CHARLES MORRIS LAMB⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1863; a policeman in Boston, Mass.

656. EMILY LAMB⁷ (Louisa M. Hutchinson⁶, Jerusha Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Feb. 16, 1834; married, Sept. 7, 1869, Henry E. Kinsman; reside in Hartford, Conn.

CHILDREN.

1116. i. LOUISA HUTCHINSON KINSMAN⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1870.
 1117. ii. WILLIAM BENSON KINSMAN⁸, b. Oct. 19, 1873.
 1118. iii. CHARLES LAMB KINSMAN⁸, b. Mar. 19, 1875.
 1119. iv. JOSEPH RIX KINSMAN⁸, b. Dec. 29, 1876; d. Jan. 1, 1878.

659. EDWARD FOSTER⁷ (Laura F. Hutchinson⁶, Jerusha Rix⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tunbridge, Vt., Mar. 31, 1839; died in Royalton, Vt.; married, May 16, 1865, Juliette Eliza McIntosh. She resides in South Royalton, Vt.

CHILDREN.

1120. i. HEBER KING FOSTER⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1866; resides in South Royalton, unm.
 1121. ii. NELLIE MAUDE FOSTER⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1867; m. May 5, 1891, John C. Shepard. They reside in Exeter, N. H. Children (a), John Edward Shepard⁹, b. —; (b), Alma Elnora Shepard⁹, b. —; (c), Clara Shepard⁹, b. —.

- 1122. iii. JESSIE MABEL FOSTER⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1870; m. Nov. 17, 1891, Archibald J. Slack; reside in South Royalton, Vt. Child (a), Margarie Slack⁹, b. Sept. 19, 1893.
- 1123. iv. ALICE PRENTICE FOSTER⁸, b. Mar. 8, 1872; m. June 19, 1894, Winn Rogers. They reside in Hardwick, Vt. Child (a), Hazel Emogene Rogers⁹, b. Mar. 19, 1895.
- 1124. v. ALMA LOUISA FOSTER⁸, b. May 8, 1873.
- 1125. vi. EMILY MORSE FOSTER⁸, b. Mar. 9, 1878.
- 1126. vii. WATTS DURKEE FOSTER⁸, b. Jan. 25, 1884.
- 1127. viii. JOSEPH JONES FOSTER⁸, b. June 30, 1886.

667. JAMES MADISON RIX⁸ (Caleb⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Dec. 23, 1811; died in Boston, Mass. He married, in Concord, N. H., Sept. 30, 1834, Mary Palmer, born in 1825; died in Lancaster, N. H., Oct. 5, 1860. She was the daughter of Samuel and Anna (Selleair) Palmer, formerly of York, Maine, but later of Concord, N. H., where Mrs. Rix was born. The Selleair family were French Huguenots.

Mr. Rix received his education in the schools of his native town and at the Haverhill Academy, Haverhill, N. H., from which he graduated, and soon after he entered the office of the "Democrat-Republican," then published at Haverhill, N. H. From Haverhill, he entered the office of the "New Hampshire Patriot," at Concord, N. H., under the management of Isaac Hill. Abandoning for the time being the "Art preservative of arts," he entered the bookstore of Moses Atwood, who failed in the business, engulfing \$2,000, the savings of the young man, which had been intrusted to him by friends. In July, 1839, he removed to Lancaster, N. H., to edit and conduct an organ for his party, deemed necessary by the establishment of the "White Mountain Ægis," the organ of the Whig party.

Economic and political themes were debated with vigor, and the issues of the day were analyzed with intelligent force in pure and comprehensive English. James M. Rix was a born editor, critical, disputatious, intelligent and forceful. An arti-

ele from his pen was certain to be widely read. Mr. Rix was a bank commissioner in 1843-46; was clerk of the Supreme, Superior and Common Pleas courts from 1839 to 1846. His family lived in Lancaster, N. H., at the time of his death.

CHILDREN.

- 1128.* i. ELIZA MARIA⁹, b. May 5, 1836.
- 1129. ii. JAMES MADISON, JR.⁹, b. Mar. 7, 1839; d. Mar. 8, 1849.
- 1130.* iii. ANNIE S.⁹, b. Oct. 7, 1842.

668. SARAH PAULINE RIX⁸ (Timothy⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., Apr. 19, 1837; died in San Francisco, Cal., Sept. 4, 1878; married John Faust Storer, born in Rutland, Vt., July 20, 1820; died in Fresno, California, July 15, 1886.

CHILDREN.

- 1131. i. FRANK STORER⁹, b. in New Haven, Conn., Sept. 21, 1857.
- 1132. ii. JOHN STORER⁹, b. in Irvington, Cal., Dec. 8, 1860; d. June 30, 1897.
- 1133. iii. JAMES STORER⁹, b. Dec. 8, 1860; not heard from for years.

669. MARGARET LUCRETIA RIX⁸ (Timothy⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 3, 1829; died in Brooklyn, N. Y., June 21, 1855; married, in Haverhill, N. H., Dec. 25, 1849, William Harvey Strowbridge, born in Barnet, Vt., Jan. 9, 1822.

CHILDREN BORN IN HAVERHILL, N. H.

- 1134. i. HARRIET ELIZABETH STROWBRIDGE⁹, b. Dec. 2, 1848.
- 1135. ii. WILLIAM A. STROWBRIDGE⁹, b. Oct. 21, 1850; d. Dec. 25, 1860.
- 1136. iii. TIMOTHY RIX STROWBRIDGE⁹, b. Sept. 29, 1852; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan., 1879, Julia Colgan, who died Mar. 4, 1881.

670. TIMOTHY RIX, JR.⁸ (Timothy⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., Nov. 7, 1831; died in Paso Robles, Cal., Sept. 26, 1875; married, in Watsonville, Cal., Mar. 23, 1860, Annie Willitts, born in Springfield, Ill., Dec. 22, 1844; died in Stockton, Cal., Dec. 11, 1887.

CHILDREN.

- 1137. i. MARGARET ELIZABETH⁹, b. in Irvington, Cal., Apr. 16, 1861; m. Oct. 4, 1882, Gamilla Adam, born Mar. 21, 1836. They have no children.
- 1138. ii. WILLIAM ARTHUR⁹, b. in Irvington, Mar. 29, 1863; m. Nov. 8, 1888, Lizzie Boardman, born in Victoria, B. C., Oct., 1870. Child (a), H. Boardman Rix¹⁰, b. July 23, 1890.
- 1139. iii. CALVIN HENRY⁹, b. in Centerville, Cal., Mar. 10, 1865.
- 1140. iv. ALFRED G.⁹, b. in Irvington, Cal., Dec. 5, 1868; m. Oct., 1894, Orra Barnes, born Sept. 29, 1876. They have no children.

671. ALFRED OSGOOD RIX⁸ (Timothy⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Haverhill, N. H., May 4, 1835; married, in Irvington, Cal., Dec. 25, 1865, Velenia Angie McDavid, born in Redbud, Ill., Aug. 4, 1849; died in Irvington, Cal., Sept. 8, 1900. He resides in Irvington.

CHILDREN.

- 1141. i. JULIA ESTHER⁹, b. Sept. 29, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Theodore Straven, born in 1866; no children.
- 1142. ii. MINNIE ELOISE⁹, b. Oct. 12, 1871; m. Francis G. Griffin.
- 1143. iii. HELEN LUCRETIA⁹, b. Jan. 11, 1877; m. Jan. 18, 1900, Almon Sylvester Robertson, born in Boston, Mass., Apr. 30, 1874. They reside in San Francisco, Cal., at No. 413 Bartlett St.
- 1144. iv. M. OSGOOD⁹, b. June 30, 1878.

681. ALBERT LE BOSQUET⁸ (Sally Rix⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Haverhill,

Mass., May 18, 1843; married, in Haverhill, Mass., Dec. 5, 1872, Susannah F. Pomroy, born Mar. 26, 1847, daughter of Theodore Tousey and Catharine (Dolphe) Pomroy, of Texas. Mr. Le Bosquet enlisted Aug. 16, 1862, to serve nine months in Co. F, 50th Mass. Vol. Inf., discharged Aug. 2, 1863; re-enlisted July 2, 1864, in Co. I, 60th Mass. Vol. Inf., for 100 days, as sergeant; discharged, Nov. 30, 1864. He was in the siege of Fort Hudson, La., May 26, 1863. He is a leading member of the G. A. R. post in Haverhill, Mass., where he resides at No. 20 Arlington St.

CHILDREN.

- 1145. i. THEODORE HENRY LE BOSQUET⁹, b. in Haverhill, Mass., Apr. 27, 1874.
- 1146. ii. HELEN BROOK LE BOSQUET⁹, b. in Haverhill, Mass., May 1, 1880; both unm.

683. MARTHA ADELINE RIX⁸ (James Ager⁷, Peter⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Marblehead, Mass., Dec. 2, 1834; married, Apr. 10, 1855, James Hawkes, born in Marblehead, Oct. 21, 1834; died in Sept., 1902, son of James B. and Judith (Croff) Hawkes. Mr. Hawkes enlisted in the U. S. Navy, Aug. 21, 1861; discharged Feb. 27, 1865. He served on the U. S. Steamers "Ohio," "Sebago," "Savannah" and "Ino." He was a shoemaker; resided in Marblehead, Mass., where his widow resides.

CHILDREN.

- 1147. i. SAMUEL B. HAWKES⁹, b. Oct. 31, 1856; d. young.
- 1148. ii. MARY JANE HAWKES⁹, b. Aug. 9, 1857; m. July 17, 1877, Joseph Shepard. They reside in Marblehead. Child (a), Mary Shepard¹⁰, b. Dec. 14, 1879; married Eugene Mitchel; reside in Lynn, Mass. Child (1), Gertrude Mitchel¹¹, b. in Jan., 1902.
- 1149. iii. CARRIE HAWKES⁹, b. Mar. 25, 1870; married, Thanksgiving Day, in 1890, James O'Brian, a teamster in Marblehead, Mass. Children (a), Carrie T. O'Brian¹⁰, b. —; (b), Martha May O'Brian¹⁰, b. —; (c), James F. O'Brian¹⁰,

b. —; (*d*), Jennie Agnez O'Brian¹⁰, b. —; (*e*), Ellen Christine O'Brian¹⁰, b. —.

699. SYLVESTER PRENTICE DANFORTH⁸ (Nathan Danforth⁷, Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., Aug. 14, 1838; married, first, Caroline Augusta Wheeler. She died Apr., 1876; married, second, May 14, 1879, Flora A. Wheeler, born in Wilton, N. H., Aug. 28, 1848, daughter of Jacob P. and Laura A. (Jackman) Wheeler. Mr. Danforth resides in Concord, N. H., where he is one of the firm of Forest & Danforth, contractors and builders.

CHILD BY FIRST WIFE.

1150. i. HERBERT MILTON DANFORTH⁹, b. Nov. 11, 1871; m. Dec. 11, 1895, Florence M. Knowles, born Oct., 1875. He resides in Concord and works for the firm of which his father is a member.

701. HORACE HARPER DANFORTH⁸ (Nathan Danforth⁷, Jedediah⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., Mar. 19, 1842; died Feb. 26, 1878; married, Jan. 21, 1869, Helen Gage. He served in the war of the rebellion in the 1st N. H. Cav. His widow resides in Concord, N. H., is a clerk in the pension office.

CHILD.

1151. i. MAUDE DANFORTH⁹, b. Oct. 21, 1870; m. Jan. 2, 1893, Harry Gardner Emmons, born in Tilton, N. H., Oct. 5, 1869, son of Gardner B. and Sarah Jane (Flanders) Emmons, of Concord, N. H. Children (*a*), Gardner Gage Emmons¹⁰, b. in Concord, N. H., Mar. 20, 1894; (*b*); Helen Emmons¹⁰, b. July 4, 1895; (*c*), Margaret Emmons¹⁰, b. May 25, 1897. Mr. Emmons is the leading dry goods merchant in Concord, N. H.

702. SILVANUS E. DANFORTH⁸ (Nathan⁷, Jedediah Danforth⁶, Sarah Rix⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boscawen, N. H., July 5, 1844; married Mary Haines, who died in Concord, N. H., in March, 1905. He resided in

West Concord for some years, and for the last few years has resided in the city. He enlisted Aug. 4, 1862, in Co. A, 5th N. H. Vol. Inft., as private; discharged Jan. 16, 1863; re-enlisted Sept. 24, 1864, in Co. C, 24th Regt. V. R. C.; discharged Nov. 14, 1865. Resides in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1152. i. A DAUGHTER⁹, b. —; m. M. E. Gurley.
- 1153. ii. A DAUGHTER⁹, b. —; m. M. E. W. Batchelder.
- 1154. iii. CLARENCE DANFORTH⁹, b. —.
- 1155. iv. EDWARD DANFORTH⁹, b. —.

710. CAROLINE RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., Dec. 16, 1826; died in Albion, Mich., Apr. 10, 1896; married, in Holly, N. Y., Dec. 30, 1845, Bradford Hinkley Jones, born in Brockport, N. Y., and died in Albion, Mich., Jan. 22, 1888, both buried in Tecumseh, Mich. From a young man up to the time of his marriage he was a driver for a packet line on the Erie Canal between Rochester and Buffalo, long before railroads were hardly thought of.

When about six years of age his mother was murdered in Brockport, N. Y., where they lived, and soon after his father showed signs of mental derangement. At one time he set out with a younger sister of Bradford's to visit an aunt a few miles away. The country was then a wilderness, and whether they were lost on the way and perished from hunger and exposure, or were devoured by wild beasts, was never known, as they were never heard from afterwards. They settled in Middleport, N. Y., where three children were born, and in 1851 he removed to Tecumseh, Mich., where the other children were born. He finally removed to Albion, Mich., where his daughters had established themselves in the millinery business. Mr. Jones was a soldier in the war of the rebellion in 1861-65; was in a Michigan regiment.

CHILDREN.

- 1156.* i. MARTHA CAROLINE JONES⁹, b. Dec. 14, 1846.
- 1157.* ii. MARY CELIA JONES⁹, b. Aug. 4, 1848.
- 1158.* iii. SARAH JANE JONES⁹, b. Sept. 4, 1850.



MR. AND MRS. BRADFORD A. JONES (No. 340)





MR. AND MRS. GUY S. RIX (No. 711)

1159. iv. GUY CARLTON JONES⁹, b. —; d. aged about six months.
1160. v. ABBIE AUGUSTA JONES⁹, b. Jan. 5, 1853; married, Jan. 5, 1876, Alvin Dingman, who died Apr. 28, 1886, and she married, second, Feb. 14, 1888, Wallace M. Gillette. They reside in Albion, Mich. She never had any children.
1161. vi. HELEN GENETTE JONES⁹, b. —; d. a young lady, Dec. 16, 1873.
- 1162.*vii. ANNA ADELAIDE JONES⁹, b. —, 1856.

711. GUY SCOBY RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., Nov. 12, 1828; married, in Warren, N. H., by Rev. James Adams, Abigail Augusta Place,† born in Haverhill, N. H., Feb. 1, 1835, daughter of James and Mary Lovejoy (Gould) Place. Mr. Rix received what little education he has in the common schools, one term in a High School in Rumney, N. H., and one winter in the common school in Middleport, N. Y., in the winter of 1845-46, which was the last of his schooling. At the age of sixteen he accompanied his parents to western New York and located in Hartland, Niagara County, and in the fall of that year (1844) he went with his parents to Middleport, about ten miles away, and in about one year they removed to Jeddo, Orleans County, a little hamlet about five miles from Middleport, just across the line of Orleans County on the "Ridge Road." Here he remained, working for his father in the shop, when his parents removed to Michigan in 1851, when he returned east to visit his grandparents, who were living in Haverhill, N. H. Here he met the lady whom he afterwards made his wife, and in consequence concluded he would not return, and entered the employ of Jonathan S. Nichols at Haverhill Corner, in the department of blacksmithing. Here he remained till the spring of 1853, when he went to Littleton, his native town, and entered the employ of Daniel C. Quimby, when he left there July 18, 1853, for Michigan, where his parents resided. Here he entered into partnership with Mr. Munroe Ingraham in the foundry and machine business.

† See notes 23 and 24.

In May, 1854, he started east for his bride, and immediately after his marriage started on his return for Michigan. That same fall both he and his wife were taken down with fever and ague, and being dissatisfied with the country he disposed of his interest in the business and returned to Littleton and again entered into the employ of Mr. Quimby. In the spring of 1855 he removed to Concord, N. H., and entered the employ of Lewis Downing & Sons, carriage manufacturers, where he remained till the war of 1861-65 broke out, when he removed to western New York and located at County Line, a village and post office of that name on the line between Niagara and Orleans Counties, and about two miles from Lake Ontario. Here he entered into business with his brother Joel in the business of carriage making and custom blacksmithing. Here he remained till July 21, 1862, when he enlisted in Co. A, 129th N. Y. Vol. Inf., Capt. Erastus M. Spaulding, Col. Peter A. Porter. He was mustered into the U. S. service at Lockport, Aug. 22, 1862, and the next day the regiment left for Baltimore, Md., where it did guard duty in and around Baltimore. December 19, 1862, the regiment was reorganized into the 8th New York Heavy Artillery. In Grant's campaign of 1864 the regiment was ordered to the front.

Mr. Rix was appointed Armorer at Fort McHenry, Baltimore, Md., Oct. 21, 1862; Brigade Armorer at same fort, May 17, 1863; and Artificer in May, 1864. He participated in the battles of North Anna River, Coal Harbor, June 3, 1864, front of Petersburg, June 16, 17, 19 and 22, at which battle he was wounded and taken to the rear. He was taken to Washington, D. C., and landed in Mount Pleasant Hospital, where his right leg was amputated July 7, 1864. His wife went to Washington to care for him and was with him until early in November of that year, when they both went to their home, which had been established in the spring at the old stand of his father.

In February, 1865, he returned to the hospital in Washington and was discharged March 21, 1865, and returned to Jeddo and commenced anew the carriage business. He continued the business until 1873, when in that year he made a visit east, and an opening presented itself which he took advantage of and



FRANK L. RIX (No. 1165)



Mrs. MINNIE [Rix] SMART (No. 1167)

returning to Jeddo sold out his plant and in November, 1873, removed his family to Concord, N. H., and entered the employ of the Concord Carriage Co., as foreman in the blacksmithing department. In 1878 he went to St. Louis, Mo., as superintendent of a large carriage manufactory, and after a year moved his family there, but his wife being very much out of health and homesick he returned with them, but went back and stayed four years, when the firm abandoned the carriage business and went into manufacturing electric street cars, but Mr. Rix not understanding such work, nor caring for it, returned to Concord and re-entered the employ of the Concord Carriage Co.

Mr. Rix has been a strong temperance man all his life and is probably the oldest "Son of Temperance" in the state, if not in the United States, having been initiated in Jeddo Division, No. 27, by Philip S. White, of Philadelphia, in June, 1847. He was also made an Odd Fellow in Moosehillock Lodge, No. 25, in Haverhill, N. H., in January, 1852. He is also a member of the G. A. R. Post, in Concord. He is a Justice of the Peace and Quorum. In 1898, Mr. Rix lost his health, so much so that he has been unable since to do any manual labor, and since has been doing genealogical work. Both Mr. and Mrs. Rix are members of the M. E. Church in Concord, where they reside.

CHILDREN.

- 1163.* i. MARY LOUISE⁹, b. in Strafford, N. H., July 28, 1855.
- 1164.* ii. MARTHA ABBIE⁹, b. in Concord, N. H., May 2, 1857.
- 1165.* iii. GUY CARLTON⁹, b. in Concord, Oct. 1, 1858.
- 1166. iv. CARRIE EMMA⁹, b. in Strafford, N. H., Aug. 22, 1860; d. Oct. 15, 1860.
- 1167.* v. MINNIE⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., Aug. 22, 1868.
- 1168. vi. FRANK⁹, b. in Jeddo, Apr. 3, 1872; unm., and lives at home.
- 1169. vii. JAMES CARLTON⁹, b. in Concord, June 29, 1877; unm., and lives at home.

712. JOEL EASTMAN RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Kirby, Vt. July 28, 1839; married, first, in Ridgeway, Orleans Co., N. Y.,

Sept. 4, 1850, Sarah Ann Wilcox, born in Plattsburg, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1829, daughter of Josiah and Hannah Maria (Bullin) Wilcox. They were divorced and he married, second, Mrs. Martha Carter, of Jeddo, N. Y. He is a blacksmith. He removed to Mason, then to Lansing, Mich., where he now resides. He was in the same company in the war as his brother Guy.

CHILDREN.

- 1170. i. FLORENCE CELIA⁹, b. in Hartland, N. Y., Sept. 22, 1851; married twice.
- 1171.* ii. ELLEN LOVINIA⁹, b. in Hartland, in 1854.
- 1172. iii. IDA MAY⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1857; d. May 29, 1855.
- 1173.* iv. CORA BELL⁹, b. at County Line, Orleans Co., N. Y., Apr. 2, 1861.
- 1174.* v. THOMAS ELMER⁹, b. at County Line, Orleans Co., Apr. 2, 1862.
- 1175. vi. CAROLINE ADELIA⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., July 19, 1864; m. and resides in Toledo, Ohio. She is a widow. Has children.
- 1176. vii. RICHARD HENRY⁹, b. in Jeddo, Nov. 12, 1867.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 1177. viii. IDA MAY⁹, b. in Mason, Mich., Oct. 18, 1871; d. 1873.
- 1178. ix. JOEL EASTMAN, JR.⁹, b. in Lansing, Mich., Nov. 17, 1874.

714. THOMAS RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Danville, Vt., July 28, 1834; married, Aug. 5, 1858, Harriet Page, born in Medina, Medina Co., Ohio, July 27, 1839, daughter of James and Hulda (—) Page, of Clinton, Mich. Dr. Rix was a soldier of the great American Rebellion, having enlisted in Co. D, 1st. Mich. Inf., and was mustered in as First Lieutenant. He commanded his company at the first battle of Bull Run in 1861. He was mustered out at the expiration of his term of enlistment but on account of disability did not re-enlist. Soon after his discharge from the army he entered the American College of Dental Surgery, from which he graduated in 1863.



DR. AND MRS. THOMAS G. RIX (No. 311)



He lived in Clinton, Mich., a short time after his marriage, then he removed to Dowagiac, same state, where he has practiced dentistry, his chosen profession, since, except the five years he was in Chicago, but kept his home in Dowagiac. He has served as Alderman; was elected Mayor in a city overwhelmingly Republican, and in his ward of 400 voters received every vote except two. He has been supported by his party (Democratic) for representative and senator, running many votes ahead of his ticket. He was president of the Union Fair Association two years; secretary of the same association two years, and president of the Mutual Village Fire Insurance Company twenty years. He is past master of Masonic Lodge, past high priest, thrice past illustrious master of the Council, has been deputy grand chancellor of the state, Knights of Pythias, and is a member of B. P. O. Elks, Knights of Honor and Legion of Honor.

In his earlier days Dr. Rix was a member of the theatrical profession and at times still appears before the public behind the footlights. He has acquired considerable distinction as an Irish comedian and has performed in the principal cities in the Union. He is the founder of the "Michigan Free Mason" and was editor and publisher for five years. He was for five years a professor in the American College of Dental Surgery, Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN.

1179. i. JOHN⁹, b. in Clinton, Mich., Dec. 30, 1863; m. Rose Huff, from whom he was divorced. He married again but they are also divorced. He is a dentist and had at one time a steamer on which he went from place to place on the western rivers practicing dentistry. He is now traveling in his private car on the same business. Child by first wife (*a*), Lyle¹⁰, b. in Dowagiac, Sept. 13, 1886. Had a son, now about six years of age, with him.
- 1180.* ii. ADELAIDE⁹, b. in Dowagiac, Mich., Dec. 10, 1869.
1181. iii. GERTRUDE⁹, b. in Dowagiac, Mich., Mar. 4, 1880; graduated from Dowagiac High School, and from a school for nurses, June, 1904. She lives at home, unmarried.

715. JOHN RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Compton, Canada, Jan. 4, 1837; died in Fort Madison, Iowa, Dec. 15, 1893; married Maria Elizabeth Heazlit, born in Wayne Co., Mich., in 1850. He was a dentist in Dowagiac with his brother Thomas till 1875, when he removed to Fort Madison, where he practiced dentistry until his death. He was a lieutenant in the 4th Michigan Cavalry during the rebellion. A detachment of this regiment was in the party that captured Jeff Davis. At the battle of Stone River he was thrown from his horse and broke his wrist, causing the abandonment of his playing the violin, on which he was an artist. He was capable of playing any wind instrument and soon after his recovery he was given the position of leader and director of the brigade band. Dr. Rix had a fine tenor voice and sang for many years in public and in the churches. His widow is a fine musician and for several years went to Burlington, Iowa, to play the organ in a church there. She is now a teacher on the piano and resides with her daughter at Fort Madison, Iowa.

CHILD.

- 1182.* i. CHARLOTTE ABIGAIL⁹, b. in Dowagiac, Mich., Oct. 28, 1873.

716. NATHANIEL RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in St. Johnsbury, Vt. (East), Jan. 22, 1839; married, in Adrian, Mich., July 14, 1857, Adelia Maria Anthony. She died in Joliet, Ill., Sept. 1, 1887. He was a farrier in the 4th Michigan Cavalry in the war of the rebellion and was one of the detail sent after and who captured Jeff Davis. He had followed the trade of carriage-smith up to within a few years and is now living in Dowagiac, Mich., with his brother Dr. Rix.

CHILDREN.

1183. i. LUNA ANETTA⁹, b. in Palmyra, Mich., Sept. 14, 1858; d. in St. Louis, Mo., Nov. 20, 1885. She never married.
- 1184.* ii. THOMAS NAT⁹, b. in Otsego, Mich., Apr. 26, 1860.



MR. AND MRS. HENRY A. FARWELL (No. 11)

717. MARTHA RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Jan. 16, 1841; died in Glenwood, Mich., Sept. 30, 1892, and was buried in Dr. Rix's lot in Dowagiac. She married, Apr. 11, 1866, Henry A. Farwell, born in Ridgeway, Orleans Co., N. Y., Mar. 29, 1842. He was a farmer, first in Yates, N. Y., then in Hartland, N. Y., but the farm not proving as was expected he sold out and removed to Jeddo, N. Y. In 1874 he removed to Dowagiac, Mich., and bought a farm just out of the city and sold out in a few years and bought one in Glenwood, about ten miles east of Dowagiac, on the Michigan Central Railroad. Here in the spring of 1892 his wife was taken sick, and to be near a physician they removed temporarily to Dowagiac, but near her last days she said she wished to die at her own home and was taken there. In June of the year in which she died Minnie Rix, her niece, and daughter of her brother, Guy S., left Concord at a few hours' notice for Dowagiac to care for her aunt Martha, and stayed and cared for her until her death, and was alone with her when she died, her husband being called away on business, none thinking her death was so near.

Mr. Farwell enlisted Aug. 22, 1862, in Co. A, 129th N. Y. Inf.; discharged for disability June 19, 1863. While on the farm in Dowagiac he worked occasionally in a stove foundry and shop and received an injury by the bursting of an emery wheel, which it is thought caused insanity after a few years. The death of his wife broke him all up, and disposing of every piece of property he had he went east to visit his brother-in-law, Guy S. Rix, in Concord, N. H. It was soon discovered he was deranged, he was sent back to Michigan and in a few days he was taken to the Insane Asylum at Kalamazoo, where he died in 1899.

The compiler became acquainted with Mr. Farwell while in the army, where they bunked together, and were as brothers, as it proved to be a fact afterwards, and there is no man living whom he loved with a deeper, brotherly love than he had for Henry A. Farwell. Mr. Farwell was known and recognized in the community in which he lived as a kind, affectionate husband and father, a good neighbor and an upright citizen.

CHILDREN.

1185. i. ANNIE LAURIE FARWELL⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1866; d. aged 7 years.
 1186.* ii. HARRY CARLTON FARWELL⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., Apr. 28, 1873.
 1187.* iii. GEORGE SELYEN FARWELL⁹, b. in Dowagiac, Mich., Oct., 1875.

718. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Rumney, N. H., July 28, 1843; married, in Rochester, N. Y., July 4, 1869, Cynthia Weld Elmer, born in Ridgeway, Orleans Co., N. Y., Apr. 9, 1843, widow of Wheaton Southworth. She died in Kalamazoo, Mich., Feb. 26, 1905. Soon after his marriage he removed to Michigan and settled in Mason, where he established himself in the carriage business. After a few years he sold out and removed to Kalamazoo, where he worked for others, and while doing so he perfected and patented a number of inventions which he sold outright and put the money into a home in the city and a farm in the country which his sons operated for some years. His home is all broken up and he is with one of his sons in Kalamazoo.

CHILDREN.

- 1188.* i. NATHANIEL LAWRENCE⁹, b. Apr. 15, 1870.
 1189.* ii. WILDER PIERCE⁹, b. Oct. 6, 1871.
 1190.* iii. MINNIE BELL⁹, b. June 16, 1874.

719. CHARLES RIX⁸ (Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Middleport, Niagara Co., N. Y., Apr. 28, 1846; died in Mason, Mich., Jan. 13, 1880; married, in Hartland, N. Y., June 17, 1868, Eusebia M. Brooks, born in Hartland, Dec. 14, 1846, daughter of Abiram and Elizabeth (Salisbury) Brooks. Mr. Rix was a soldier in the war of 1861-65; was in the 11th Michigan Cavalry, and contracted disease from which he died. His widow resides in Laporte, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1191.* i. FRED⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., Apr. 12, 1869.

- 1192.* ii. CORA BELL⁹, b. in Tecumseh, Mich., Mar. 27, 1871.
 1193. iii. HURL⁹, b. in Jeddo, N. Y., May 13, 1873; d. Jan. 13, 1874.
 1194. iv. HATTIE ALMINA⁹, b. in Middleport, N. Y., Oct. 25, 1874; d. June 6, 1890.
 1195. v. CLAUDE CHARLES⁹, b. in Mason, Mich., Aug. 19, 1877. He is a horseshoer, resides in Laporte, Mich. He has never married.

723. GUY CARLTON UNDERWOOD⁸ (Narcissa Rix⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., Sept. 16, 1831; died in Salem, Mass., Aug. 13, 1889; married Elnora Prescott Connell. She died in Groton, Mass., Dec. 18, 1890. Mr. Underwood went to the Institution Department of the city of Boston as clerk, where he remained until 1865. In the spring of 1867 he went to the House of Correction as Deputy Master, which position he held until June, 1868, when he went to Deer Island as Superintendent. Here he remained until August, 1873, when he resigned. Here his administration gave such satisfaction to the Commissioners that he was prevailed upon to accept the appointment of Superintendent the second time, in 1876, and held the position until 1883.

CHILDREN.

1196. i. CARLTON H. UNDERWOOD⁹, b. in Boston, Mass., Feb. 24, 1857; m. in Bridgeport, Conn., Annie Maria March, born in England, daughter of Samuel G. and Sarah (Oakes) March. He resides at No. 42 West 133d St., New York City, N. Y. They have no children.
 1197.* ii. JOSEPH RAWSON UNDERWOOD⁹, b. in Boston, Mass., Dec. 23, 1862.

731. GEORGE W. GILE⁸ (Bersis Rix⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Bethlehem, N. H., Jan. 8, 1830; died in Philadelphia, Pa., Feb. 26, 1896; married, in Philadelphia, Apr. 21, 1855, Emma Virginia Shuster. She resides in Haddonfield, N. J. General Gile lived in Little-

ton, N. H., until about fourteen years of age. The "W" in his name represents the letter only. His father commanded a company of cavalry attached to the thirty-second regiment of N. H. militia. George inherited the military spirit of his ancestors on the side of the Giles, Eastmans and Rixes, who were revolutionary soldiers. He sought service in the Mexican war but was prevented by the refusal of Capt. Batchelder, of Haverhill, to enlist him on account of nonage. He had a taste for histrionic art and in 1851 was in Lowell, Mass., studying for the stage; he became a player of some note.

Upon the breaking out of the rebellion in 1861-65 he enlisted April 23, 1861, and was commissioned first lieutenant in the 22d Pennsylvania Infantry and served to August 7, 1861, at which date he was mustered out by reason of his term of service expiring. He re-enlisted as Major, Sept. 18, 1861, in the 88th Pennsylvania Volunteer Infantry and was promoted to Lieut. Col., Sept. 1, 1862, and Col., Jan. 24, 1863. He served with his regiment in the defenses of Washington, D. C., and in the army of Virginia, and the army of the Potomac, from Oct., 1861, to Sept., 17, 1862, upon which date he was wounded at the battle of Antietam while in command of his regiment. He was absent by reason of wounds until honorably discharged for disability, Mar. 2, 1863. He was appointed Major of the Veteran Reserve Corps, May 22, 1863; served as a member of a board of examiners for the Veteran Reserve Corps, to some time in Nov., 1863. He commanded a brigade engaged in the defense of Washington, D. C., July 10-18, 1864, during Early's raid, and for energy and good conduct in assisting to repel the attack on Fort Slocum, D. C., he was promoted to Brev. Brigadier General. He commanded the Garrison of Washington to Sept., 1865; was on duty in the Bureau of Refugees in South Carolina, to Jan. 4, 1867, upon which date he was honorably mustered out of the service. He was appointed first lieutenant in the 45th U. S. Infantry, to date from July 28, 1868. He was on duty at headquarters, Bureau of Refugees at Washington, until he was retired from active service with rank of Colonel, Dec. 15, 1870. He participated with his regiment in the battles of Cedar Mountain, Chantilly, South Mountain and Antietam. He was in



GEN. GEORGE W. GILE (No. 131)

command of his regiment from and during the first battle of Bull Run to Antietam. He commanded President Lincoln's second inaugural as also his funeral escort, and was general officer of the day on the occasion of the grand review of the armies at the close of the war.

CHILDREN.

- 1198. i. GEORGE GILE⁹, b. in Cleveland, Ohio, Apr. 3, 1857; m. and lives west.
- 1199. ii. HARRY EDWIN GILE⁹, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., May 7, 1860.
- 1200.* iii. BEN CLARK GILE⁹, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., Aug. 4, 1872.
- 1201. iv. EMMA VIRGINIA GILE⁹, b. in Camden, N. J., Feb. 18, 1875; m. Feb. 25, 1901, Dr. Thomas James Orbison; reside at No. 637, Sherwood Road, Overbrook, Pa. Child (a), Virginia Orbison¹⁰, b. Feb. 16, 1902.

734. HELEN RIX⁸ (Wilder P.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Haverhill, N. H., Feb. 17, 1841; died Sept. 24, 1881; married, Feb. 21, 1863, Clarence Elmer Riddle, of Cleveland, Ohio. He was a soldier in the rebellion, enlisting in the 1st Ohio Battery.

CHILDREN.

- 1202. i. FRED WILDER RIDDLE⁹, b. June 20, 1867.
- 1203. ii. GENIE RIDDLE⁹, b. in Clyde, Ohio, May 7, 1871.

736. FRANK READER RIX⁸ (Benjamin Franklin⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 30, 1853; married, in Lowell, June 30, 1883, Maria Plumado, born in Lowell, Oct. 19, 1856, daughter of Oliver and Laura Ann (Clark) Plumado. Dr. Rix received his education in the grammar and High School of Lowell, and graduated from Harvard College in 1875, *cum laude*, and from Harvard Medical School in 1879; studied medicine with Dr. Irish, of Lowell, and practiced medicine in Lowell for twelve years; was organist for twenty-seven years in the churches in Lowell, and

also taught music. He gave up the practice of medicine and took up teaching music, both vocal and instrumental. He has sung much in concert, and also as a soloist. He was Musical Director in the public schools of Lowell for three years, and is now (1905) Director of Music in the public schools of New York City. He resides in Flushing, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 1204. i. PAUL⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., May 16, 1884.
- 1205. ii. MARY⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., July 7, 1885; d. Apr. 19, 1886.
- 1206. iii. ELIZABETH⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., Sept. 30, 1886; d. Nov. 3, 1889.
- 1207. iv. JOHN⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., July 6, 1888.
- 1208. v. HELEN⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 6, 1889.
- 1209. vi. FRANK⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., May 23, 1891.
- 1210. vii. CARL⁹, b. in Lowell, Mass., Feb. 7, 1893.
- 1211. viii. GEORGE⁹, b. in Chelmsford, Mass., Sept. 20, 1898.

737. GERTRUDE SARTWELL⁸ (Laura M. Hutchins⁷, Esther Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Haverhill, N. H., Sept. 12, 1847; married, Dec. 7, 1864, Charles Henry Kimball, born in Lowell, Mass., Dec. 17, 1842, son of Durrell and Lucy Jane (Haskell) Kimball. He resides in Lowell, Mass., and has served on the board of aldermen, and as a member of the common council of Lowell. He is in the men's clothing trade in Lowell. He enlisted Aug. 9, 1862, in the 33d Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, and was wounded at Resaca, Ga., May 15, 1864, and was discharged Sept. 29, 1864.

CHILD.

- 1212. i. NELLIE MAUDE KIMBALL⁹, b. Oct. 25, 1865; d. Feb. 16, 1871.

739. MALINDA HOWES PAUL⁸ (Martha Rix⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Mar. 20, 1835; married, Feb. 21, 1854, Jared Best, son of Ephraim Best. After her mother's death she went to

live with her uncle, John Rix. When a young lady she was sent to the young ladies' school at Chatham, N. Y., where she became acquainted with Mr. Best, then a merchant in Chatham. Their early married life was passed in the village of Chatham, but later they purchased a farm about two miles out of Chatham, where they now reside.

CHILDREN.

- 1213. i. LIZZIE AUGUSTA BEST⁹, b. June 28, 1856. She graduated from Chatham Academy, then attended school one year at Pittsfield, Mass., and one year at Cook's Collegiate Institute in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. She is unmarried and lives at home.
- 1214. ii. WILAS JAMES BEST⁹, b. Sept. 14, 1858; graduated from Chatham Academy and Eastman's Business College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y. He is in business in New York City. He has never married.
- 1215. iii. LUCIUS EPHRAIM BEST⁹, b. Mar. 20, 1863.
- 1216. iv. JARED FRANK BEST⁹, b. Mar. 4, 1865. He took a business course in Albany, N. Y., and is in business in Alabama, and has never married.
- 1217. v. MARIE LOUISA BEST⁹, b. July 8, 1873. She took a two years' course in a kindergarten training school in Providence, R. I. She is unmarried and lives at home.

748. JEDEDIAH LEE RIX⁸ (John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Stanstead, Canada, Wednesday, July 12, 1837; went with his parents to Wisconsin, and married in Milwaukee, Eliza Ellen Maxon, born in Verona, Oneida Co., N. Y., daughter of Ethan and Betsey (Andrews) Maxon. He lived in Cedar Creek, Wis., and was sheriff of Dodge County at one time. He removed to Colorado, Texas, where he died Jan. 26, 1902.

CHILDREN.

- 1218.* i. FRANCES MAXON⁹, b. in Cedar Creek, Wis., Oct. 31, 1865.
- 1219. ii. ARTHUR ADAMS⁹, b. —; d. Feb. 9, 1867.

1220. iii. JOHN GEORGE⁹, b. in Cedar Creek, Mar. 29, 1867; graduated from the University of Austin, Texas. Resides in Big Springs, Texas; unm.
1221. iv. ETHAN MAXON⁹, b. Mar. 21, 1872; d. —.
- 1222.* v. MARY PAUL⁹, b. Feb. 2, 1874.
- 1223.* vi. JENNIE BEATRICE⁹, b. in Maysville, Wis., Nov. 29, 1876.

750. PORTER NORTON RIX⁸ (John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Thursday, May 27, 1841. He went to Wisconsin with his parents when he was about three years old, and the compiler remembers very well seeing the two little handsome babies when they went through on their way to Wisconsin in 1844, in the town of Hartland, Niagara Co., N. Y., where he was living then. He married, at Spring Valley, Minn., Nov. 15, 1864, Emma Winters, born in England in 1839, daughter of Henry and Mary (—) Winters. Mr. Rix resides in Millbank, South Dakota.

CHILDREN.

- 1224.* i. GEORGE STEPHEN⁹, b. in Spring Valley, Minn., Jan. 26, 1869.
1225. ii. BARNET CLOW⁹, b. Jan. 6, 1874; is in the machine business in Millbank. He is unmarried (1904).

751. WAREHAM PAUL RIX⁸ (John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Tuesday, Mar. 19, 1844; married Helen Lilly, daughter of Patrick and Sophronia (Rix) Lilly, and his first cousin. They separated before their child was born. He married, second, in Milwaukee, Wis., Apr. 22, 1871, Charlotte A. Nolting, born Nov. 15, 1854, daughter of Ferdinand W. and Christina (Miller) Nolting. Mr. Rix resides in West Bend, Wis., where he is United States gauger and storekeeper. He has held the office of sheriff of Washington County, also clerk of the court and other offices.

CHILD BY FIRST WIFE.

- 1226.* i. LEE⁹, b. in Etna, Wis., June 6, 1866.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- 1227. ii. PAUL ADAMS⁹, b. in Jackson, Wis., Apr. 17, 1875;
m. Jan. 17, 1900, Martha M. Ott, daughter of
Joseph and Augusta (Miller) Ott.
- 1228. iii. CARL BARNETT⁹, b. Sept. 30, 1878.
- 1229. iv. MARIE LOUISA⁹, b. Oct. 15, 1880.
- 1230. v. GLENARY MAXON⁹, b. Feb. 20, 1883.

752. BARNETT CLOW RIX⁸ (John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Cedar Creek, Wis., Monday, Mar. 14, 1845; married, in Jackson, Mar. 31, 1879, Eliza Minerva Harding, born in Washington Co., Wis., Jan. 26, 1854, daughter of William and Amelia (Rohn) Harding. Her father died in the army of 1861-65. Mr. Rix resides in Big Springs, Texas, where he is engaged in the hardware and furniture business.

CHILDREN.

- 1231. i. HARVEY LEE⁹, b. in Cedar Creek, Wis., Jan. 30, 1880.
- 1232. ii. WALLACE WAREHAM⁹, b. in Cedar Creek, Wis.,
Jan. 9, 1882.
- 1233. iii. SARAH RUTH⁹, b. in Cedar Creek, Wis., Apr. 21, 1884.
- 1234. iv. JED ADAMS⁹, b. in Cedar Creek, Wis., Dec. 20, 1886.
- 1235. v. AMELIA THERESA⁹, b. in Big Springs, Texas, July 26,
1891.

754. BRUNETTA B. RIX⁸ (John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Cedar Creek, Wis., Wednesday, May 1, 1850; married, Nov. 1, 1891, George Keuhlthaw; reside in West Bend, Wis.

CHILDREN.

- 1236. i. WAREHAM ADAMS KEUHLTHAW⁹, b. May 22, 1896.
- 1237. ii. GEORGE CARL⁹, b. July 15, 1897.
- 1238. iii. EARL RIX⁹, b. Oct. 11, 1898.
- 1239. iv. ROGER PAUL⁹, b. Sept. 15, 1899.

778. CHARITY ADELLA RIX⁸ (Hiram⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Co-

hoctah, Mich., Sept. 4, 1840; married, July 4, 1861, Willis Edward Stanton, a farmer in Williamston, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1240. i. KATE R. STANTON⁹, b. in Mason, Mich., Nov. 12, 1861; m. July 4, 1889, John D. Spinney; reside in Alma, Mich. Children (a), Marion S. Spinney¹⁰, b. Oct. 28, 1890; (b), Mark Spinney¹⁰, b. May 16, 1893.
- 1241. ii. COLONEL E. STANTON⁹, b. in Mason, Mich., Aug. 9, 1867; m. May, 1892, Maggie Raymond. Child (a), Hazel Stanton¹⁰, b. Mar. 22, 1894.
- 1242. iii. WILLIS E. STANTON⁹, b. in Mason, Mich., Nov. 28, 1870.
- 1243. iv. BESSIE R. STANTON⁹, b. in Mason, Mich., May 23, 1877.

779. MARY ELIZABETH RIX⁸ (Hiram⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁴, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Leroy, Mich., Jan. 1, 1843; married, Feb. 25, 1866, Theodore Deitz; reside in Williamston, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1244. i. HATTIE DEITZ⁹, b. Oct. 8, 1868; d. aged 13 years.
- 1245. ii. LEROY DEITZ⁹, b. Apr. 4, 1870.
- 1246. iii. ARTHUR DEITZ⁹, b. July 13, 1872.
- 1247. iv. HELEN A. DEITZ⁹, b. Aug. 10, 1875.
- 1248. v. ROCKWELL DEITZ⁹, b. Aug. 28, 1877.
- 1249. vi. HENRY W. DEITZ⁹, b. Jan. 23, 1879.
- 1250. vii. ROBERT DEITZ⁹, b. Jan. 17, 1883.
- 1251. viii. CATHERINE DEITZ⁹, b. Jan. 28, 1885.
- 1252. ix. CORNELIUS DEITZ⁹, b. Jan. 15, 1887.

780. HIRAM RIX⁸ (Hiram⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Sharon, Mich., Oct. 17, 1844; married, in Locke, Mich., Aug. 27, 1871, Betsey A. Neal, born in Granby, N. Y., Apr. 4, 1850. He is a well-to-do farmer in Williamston, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1253. i. MILTON⁹, b. May 22, 1872.
- 1254. ii. GEORGE⁹, b. Oct. 11, 1873.
- 1255. iii. WALTER⁹, b. Apr. 27, 1875.
- 1256. iv. CARL⁹, b. Dec. 7, 1877.
- 1257. v. FLOYD⁹, b. Nov. 22, 1882.
- 1258. vi. CLIFFORD⁹, b. July 21, 1884.
- 1259. vii. GERTRUDE⁹, b. Sept. 19, 1887.
- 1260. viii. LUTHER⁹, b. Sept. 13, 1889.
- 1261. ix. MILDRED⁹, b. Feb. 14, 1894.

787. CHARLES HIRAM RIX⁸ (Jonathan Clark⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dalton, N. H., May 6, 1848; married, Apr. 11, 1877, Lavinia B. Taylor, born in Littleton, N. H., Sept. 12, 1853; died in Littleton, Apr. 25, 1885, daughter of Lovell and Alvira (Hubbard) Taylor. Mr. Rix has remained a widower; has kept his daughters together, educated them and looked after them until they had become young ladies. He resides in Littleton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1262. i. FLORENCE ETHEL⁹, b. in Littleton, N. H., June 2, 1873. She lives in Littleton, unmarried.
- 1263. ii. BLANCHE LOUISE⁹, b. in Littleton, Apr. 23, 1880; m. Jan. 21, 1901, Edward Everett Yeaton, b. in Lynn, Mass., Nov., 1878. They were divorced, and she died in Dalton, N. H., in 1903, of consumption.

794. HENRY HIRAM FARR⁸ (Hannah Clark Rix⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., Feb. 24, 1849; died in Littleton, May 5, 1894; married, Apr. 4, 1873, Sarah Marion Curtis, born in Paris, Me., Oct. 27, 1855, daughter of Abner Curtis. He was a glovecutter, and resided in Littleton, N. H., where his widow lives.

CHILDREN.

- 1264. i. BERTHA ESTELLA FARR⁹, b. July 26, 1874; m. Oct. 28, 1896, Arthur S. Green; reside in Littleton, N. H.
- 1265. ii. CHARLES FARR⁹, b. Nov. 14, 1875; d. Dec. 5, 1875.

797. ESTELLA BERTHA FARR⁸ (Hannah Clark Rix⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Littleton, N. H., May 27, 1855; married, Dec. 31, 1873, John G. Elliott, born in Lunenburg, Vt., Apr. 7, 1847, son of John G. Elliott, Sr. He resides in Littleton, N. H.

CHILDREN.

1266. i. RENNIE CHARLES ELLIOTT⁹, b. Dec. 14, 1876; m. Mar. 24, 1897, Wilma Gertrude Harris, b. in Littleton, Feb. 3, 1875, daughter of Milo Hobart and Frances Eliza (Hale) Harris.
1267. ii. MILLIE HANNAH ELLIOTT⁹, b. Nov. 1, 1882.
1268. iii. ADA MARIA ELLIOTT⁹, b. Jan. 9, 1885; m. July 6, 1904, Fred E. Richardson.
1269. iv. MARGARETTE E. ELLIOTT⁹, b. June 12, 1896.

799. MARY ETTA McKEENE⁸ (Mary Jane Rix⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Oct. 19, 1857; married, first, in July, 1877, Franklin Stanley, from whom she was divorced; married, second, Walter Atwood, of Lisbon, N. H. They separated in 1903, she going to Dover, N. H., where she now resides.

CHILDREN.

1270. i. ELLEN GERTRUDE⁹, b. Aug. 1, 1878; m. Frank R. Eastman, b. Apr. 11, 1872, son of Stephen Joshua and Eliza J. (Howland) Eastman. They were divorced in 1902, and she is with her mother in Dover, N. H. They had two children, who are being brought up by their grandparents Eastman, in Lisbon, N. H.
1271. ii. HARVEY E. STANLEY⁹, b. Jan. 3, 1880.

800. GEORGE DOW McKEENE⁸ (Mary Jane Rix⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Sept. 1, 1859; married, by Rev. S. S. Nickerson, Dec. 10, 1884, Mae Young. She died Aug. 9, 1901, aged 35 years. Mrs. McKeene had suffered with a severe stomach trouble from childhood which finally terminated in cancer. The funeral was

held at the house, Sunday, Aug. 11th, Rev. Mr. Nickerson officiating who married them. Mr. McKeene is a farmer, resides in Landaff, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1272. i. LEE McKEENE⁹, b. Jan. 2, 1886.
- 1273. ii. ETHEL M. McKEENE⁹, b. Aug. 9, 1890.
- 1274. iii. A BABE⁹, b. —; three weeks old when its mother died.

804. EDNA FRANCES McKEENE⁸ (Mary Jane Rix⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Landaff, N. H., Dec. 28, 1868; married, Jan. 5, 1891, H. R. Kimball. He died in March, 1903. He was a milkman in Woodsville, N. H., where she resides on the farm about two miles from Woodsville.

CHILDREN.

- 1275. i. EZRA WARREN KIMBALL⁹, b. Apr. 18, 1895.
- 1276. ii. A CHILD⁹, b. —.
- 1277. iii. A CHILD⁹, b. —.

806. HENRY ALMOND BRIGGS⁸ (Narcissa C. Rose⁷, Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Guilford, Vt., Nov. 18, 1844; married, first, in 1870, Clara A. Maynard, born Sept., 1846; died June, 1880; married, second, Annette Willard, born in Ashburnham, Mass., Apr. 13, 1862. Mr. Briggs is a designer of celluloid goods; resides in Leominster, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1278. i. CHARLES ERNEST BRIGGS⁹, b. Aug. 5, 1876.
- 1279. ii. ETHEL IRENE BRIGGS⁹, b. Sept. 22, 1878; m. May 22, 1898, Percy Wilder Ball. Child (a), Dorothy A. Ball¹⁰, b. Apr. 1, 1900; reside in White Plains, N. Y.
- 1280. iii. ELSIE MINERVA BRIGGS⁹, b. June 10, 1882.
- 1281. iv. MABEL INEZ BRIGGS⁹, b. June 7, 1885.

819. EDWARD JAMES ROSE⁸ (James Harvey Rose⁷, Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Charlestown, N. H., Nov. 22, 1858; married, Nov. 22, 1883,

Lila Eliza Jacob, born in county Cornwall, parish of Nalston, England, June 1, 1864, daughter of John Wilcox Jacob and Martha Ann, his wife, of London, England. Mr. Rose is a painter, and resides at No. 22 Lake St., Gardner, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1282. i. CLIFFORD MARKS ROSE⁹, b. Sept. 22, 1884.
- 1283. ii. EDNA ETHEL ROSE⁹, b. Nov. 2, 1886; d. Feb. 14, 1888.
- 1284. iii. HAROLD EDWARD ROSE⁹, b. Apr. 27, 1895.

820. MINNIE ELOISE ROSE⁸ (James Harvey Rose⁷, Polly Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Springfield, Vt., Sept. 16, 1860; married, Feb. 24, 1885, Benjamin Wilson Rice, born in Orange, Mass., Jan. 24, 1860, son of True L. and Lucy A. (Flint) Rice. They were divorced in 1897, and she resides with her father in Gardner. She is a traveling agent for a hosiery firm in Connecticut.

CHILD.

- 1285. i. WALTER ROSE RICE⁹, b. Aug. 29, 1885; resides in Gardner, Mass.

826. ALMEDA P. RIX⁸ (William Pitt⁷, George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Nov. 27, 1866; married, in Stanstead, Canada, Jan. 6, 1886, Maxiom Molway; reside in Fairfax, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- 1286. i. WILLIE MOLWAY⁹, b. July 17, 1887; d. Apr. 22, 1894.
- 1287. ii. EDITH MABEL MOLWAY⁹, b. Oct. 6, 1889; d. Apr. 23, 1894.
- 1288. iii. WALTER GILBERT MOLWAY⁹, b. Sept. 19, 1890; d. Apr. 24, 1894.
- 1289. iv. ROSE BELLE MOLWAY⁹, b. Apr. 3, 1893; d. May 5, 1894.

Mrs. Molway was dangerously ill at the time of her children's deaths and they were all buried before she had any knowledge of it.

- 1290. v. EDITH ROSE MOLWAY⁹, b. June 17, 1895.

831. CLARINDA A. HUMPHREY⁸ (Adeline Rix⁷, George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, June 29, 1844; married, Dec. 26, 1863, Robert Bruce Baldwin, a merchant in Dixville, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- 1291. i. HELEN MAUDE BALDWIN⁹, b. in Barford, Canada, Nov. 4, 1865; m. Sept. 7, 1886, Thomas Grady; reside in Dixville, Canada. Child (a), Grace Hortence Grady¹⁰, b. Jan. 19, 1890.
- 1292. ii. A DAUGHTER⁹, b. —; d. young.

832. SAMUEL EDGAR HUMPHREY⁸ (Adeline Rix⁷, George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Apr. 3, 1847; died in Dixville, Canada, in 1899; married, May 5, 1884, Isabel Murray. He was a farmer, lived about two miles from Dixville village.

CHILDREN.

- 1293. i. SAMUEL ARTHUR HUMPHREY⁹, b. Sept. 12, 1885.
- 1294. ii. FANNY FORESTER HUMPHREY⁹, b. Mar. 3, 1887.
- 1295. iii. GLADIS BELLE HUMPHREY⁹, b. Jan. 29, 1892.
- 1296. iv. JOHN EDGAR HUMPHREY⁹, b. Nov. 29, 1894.

833. FLORA ANGELINE HUMPHREY⁸ (Adeline Rix⁷, George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, May 6, 1849; married, Dec. 23, 1867, Michael K. Bolger; reside in Quebec, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- 1297. i. HUMPHREY BOLGER⁹, b. May 9, 1871.
- 1298. ii. HORTENCE M. BOLGER⁹, b. Aug. 15, 1873.
- 1299. iii. JOHN EDGAR BOLGER⁹, b. Jan. 22, 1877.
- 1300. iv. FRED ST. LUKE BOLGER⁹, b. Apr. 4, 1886.
- 1301. v. ALLEN EDWARD BOLGER⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1887.
- 1302. vi. LOTTIE MAY BOLGER⁹, b. July 13, 1890.
- 1303. vii. MARY LOUISA BOLGER⁹, b. July 13, 1890 (twin).
- 1304. viii. MABEL BOLGER⁹, b. Apr. 4, 1883.

838. HIRAM RIX⁸ (George⁷, George⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Barnston, Canada, Oct. 6, 1877; married, Jan. 2, 1893, Lillian L. Beaumont, born in Barnston, Feb. 16, 1865. He resides in Barnston, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- 1305. i. BERTHA⁹, b. Apr. 13, 1894.
- 1306. ii. VIOLA HAZEL⁹, b. May 30, 1896.
- 1307. iii. DEWEY⁹, b. Aug. 5, 1897.

839. RUTH EASTMAN⁸ (George Rix Eastman⁷, Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in South Newbury, Vt., July 14, 1840; died in Manchester, N. H., Nov. 1, 1891; married in Montpelier, Vt., Feb. 12, 1868, James Taylor Smith, b. Danbury, N. H., May 1834; d. Franklin, N. H. July 11, 1876. Mr. Smith enlisted Aug. 18, 1862, in Company C, 12th N. H. Volunteer Infantry, as private, appointed 1st Lieut. Sept. 8, 1862; mustered to date Sept. 5, 1862; promoted Captain Apr. 22, 1863; resigned Sept. 4, 1864.

CHILDREN BORN IN DANBURY, N. H.

- 1308.* i. EMMA SMITH⁹, b. Nov. 23, 1868.
- 1309. ii. GEORGE SMITH⁹, b. Nov. 8, 1870; d. young.
- 1310. iii. ESTELLA SMITH⁹, b. July 3, 1874. She is a stenographer and typewriter in an insurance office in Concord, N. H. Unmarried.

842. WILLIAM CLARENCE GREEN⁸ (Esther Eastman⁷, Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Newburyport, Mass., Feb. 13, 1853; married, Oct. 10, 1892, Abbie M. Hill, of Loudon, N. H. She died in Concord, N. H., in 1904. Mr. Green learned the machinist trade, and worked a long time for the old Concord Railroad, and later for the Boston & Maine Railroad. He resides in Concord, N. H., where he is chief of the fire department.

CHILDREN.

- 1311. i. CLARENCE HOYT GREEN⁹, b. Nov. 12, 1891.
- 1312. ii. ESTHER EMMA GREEN⁹, b. May 14, 1894.



WILLIAM C. GREEN (No. 842)

851. EUGENE AUGUSTA RIX⁸ (Oscar⁷, Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., Dec. 28, 1845; married, in Concord, N. H., Dec. 25, 1871, Clara Ann Ingalls, born in Concord, N. H., July 13, 1852, daughter of Joshua and Charlotte (Jones) Ingalls.† He learned the carriage trimmers' trade, and was in the employ of the "Downing-Abbott Company" for many years, but his health failing him, he took up printing and the manufacturing of rubber stamps. He enlisted Aug. 29, 1864, for one year in Co. E, 1st N. H. Heavy Artillery, as private; mustered out June 15, 1865. He resides on Mill St., Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1313. i. CHARLOTTE ANN⁹, b. in Concord, May 31, 1873; m. Mar. 26, 1898, Edward Elliott Watrous, born in Easthampton, Conn., Apr. 3, 1854.
- 1314. ii. BERTRAM FORESTER⁹, b. in Concord, Aug. 19, 1877; lives at home, unm.
- 1315. iii. FLORENCE LOUISE⁹, b. in Concord, Feb. 16, 1883; lives at home, unm.

855. EDWIN AUSTIN RIX⁸ (Alfred⁷, Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in San Francisco, Cal., Jan. 29, 1855; married, May 2, 1878, Marion Kate Elizabeth Kiteridge, born in San Francisco, Dec. 6, 1856. They were divorced, and he married, second, Nov. 19, 1891, Alice R. Ballard, born in San Francisco, May 18, 1860. Mr. Rix graduated from the University of California in June, 1877. He is a mechanical and civil engineer and manufacturer of mining machinery, especially pneumatic. He is a member of the Society of Mechanical Engineers, and American Society of Civil Engineers. In 1896 he published a treatise on compressed air. He was inventor of the "Rix Rock Drill," and designer and builder of the Grass Valley, California, high economy reheated compressed air plant, the first in America for mining purposes. He installed, at Fort Winfield Scott, in 1896, the largest compressed air plant for operating the dynamite guns for harbor defense in the United States, and from designs all original. He resides in San Francisco, Cal.

CHILDREN.

- 1316. i. GENEVIEVE⁹, b. Feb. 21, 1880.
- 1317. ii. CHASTINA⁹, b. Nov. 5, 1881.
- 1318. iii. AUSTIN JULIAN⁹, b. Sept. 14, 1885.
- 1319. iv. HAROLD⁹, b. Aug. 2, 1888.

856. WILLIAM RIX⁸ (Alfred⁷, Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in San Francisco, Cal., Oct. 20, 1863; married, Apr. 22, 1890, Sulu Shana Brook, born in San Francisco, Jan. 12, 1873. He resides in Alameda, Cal., where he is a member of the law firm of Bishop & Wheeler.

CHILDREN.

- 1320. i. GLADYS⁹, b. July 29, 1891.
- 1321. ii. WILLIAM⁹, b. June 2, 1897.

858. OSCAR ALBERT BIERSTADT⁸ (Adeline Rix⁷, Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., July 23, 1850; married, in New York City, Aug. 16, 1884, Annie M. Turner, daughter of John Hart and Cornelia Lucretia (Dickinson) Turner. Mr. Bierstadt is librarian of Astor Library, New York City.

CHILD.

- 1322. i. ALBERT M. BIERSTADT⁹, b. in N. Y. City, May 29, 1890.

864. ABBIE LOUISA RIX⁸ (Hale⁷, Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in San Francisco, Cal., Dec. 10, 1861; married, in 1886, Frederick Maurrer; reside in San Francisco, Cal.

CHILDREN.

- 1323. i. ALICE MAURRER⁹, b. Nov. 23, 1887.
- 1324. ii. GENE MAURRER⁹, b. Nov. 11, 1891; d. Feb. 7, 1897.
- 1325. iii. RIX MAURRER⁹, b. Feb. 21, 1894.

866. ELLA FRANCES RIX⁸ (Hale⁷, Hale⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in San Francisco, Cal., May 31, 1868; married, in 1887, Myron B. Hickok; reside in San Francisco, Cal.

CHILDREN.

- 1326. i. FRANK HICKOK⁹, b. Sept. 23, 1888.
- 1327. ii. EDNA HICKOK⁹, b. May 29, 1890.

871. EDITH S. CRANE⁸ (William Crane⁷, Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Medfield, Mass., Feb. 20, 1866; married, Feb. 9, 1887, James S. Munroe; reside in Medfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1328. i. IDA LOUISA MUNROE⁹, b. Oct. 10, 1888.
- 1329. ii. EDITH FRANCES MUNROE⁹, b. Nov. 6, 1890.

872. AGNEZ F. CRANE⁸ (William Crane⁷, Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Medfield, Mass., Mar. 4, 1869; married, in Boston, Mass., June 4, 1889, Orlando McKenzie.

CHILDREN.

- 1330. i. LEOLA FRANCES MCKENZIE⁹, b. in Norfolk, Mass., June 11, 1891.
- 1331. ii. ETHEL VERNE MCKENZIE⁹, b. in Norfolk, Mass., Oct. 27, 1892.

877. STELLA MARIA SARGENT⁸ (Persis Gile Crane⁷, Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in West Amesbury, Mass., Jan. 28, 1858; married, in Haverhill, Mass., Nov. 6, 1877, Charles Everett Gunnison, born in South Amesbury, Mass., Dec. 30, 1855. He resides in Merrimac, Mass., a carriage manufacturer.

CHILDREN.

- 1332. i. LILLIAN MAUDE GUNNISON⁹, b. Aug. 23, 1878.
- 1333. ii. STEPHEN SARGENT GUNNISON⁹, b. Aug. 5, 1879.

878. MARY EMMA SARGENT⁸ (Persis Gile Crane⁷, Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in West Amesbury, Mass., July 26, 1865; married, in Haverhill, Mass., Mar. 2, 1886, James Freeman George, born in Plaistow, N. H., Sept. 3, 1862, son of James N. and Isabella Frances (Bly)

George, of Plaistow, N. H., He resides in Danvers, Mass., where he is a foreman in a shoe factory.

CHILD.

1334. i. MARGUERITE SARGENT GEORGE⁹, b. in Plaistow, N. H., July 27, 1888.

879. ISABEL NICHOLS SARGENT⁸ (Persis Gile Crane⁷, Margaret Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in West Amesbury, Mass., Nov. 3, 1872; married, in Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 10, 1891, Charles Luther Waterhouse, born Apr. 23, 1870; reside in Merrimac, Mass.

CHILDREN.

1335. i. MOSES SARGENT WATERHOUSE⁹, b. Apr. 1, 1892.
 1336. ii. LEWIS OSBORN WATERHOUSE⁹, b. Jan. 9, 1894.
 1337. iii. ALVIN RAYMOND WATERHOUSE⁹, b. June 24, 1895.

915. EDA MABLE RIX⁸ (Albert Stanton⁷, Aaron Prentice⁶, James⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Hartford, Conn., Aug. 3, 1870; married, in Springfield, Mass., by Rev. Wallace Mackmullen, D. D., Jan. 25, 1893, Rev. John Haskell Keep, born in Brooklyn, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1869, son of John Haskell Keep, A. B., LL. B., and Isabel Halstead Dickinson, his wife, and granddaughter of Azariah and Mary (Eastman) Dickinson. (See Eastman Genealogy, page 190.) Rev. Mr. Keep is a minister in the M. E. Church, and was pastor in Wells, N. Y. He is now (1905) pastor in Morristown, N. J., resides at No. 15 Harrison St. Mrs. Keep was educated in the public schools of Hartford, and the Maine Institute, Pittsfield, Maine, graduating from there in 1888. She received also a good musical education, both vocal and instrumental, especially on the piano.

CHILDREN.

1338. i. SAMUEL HOLLIS KEEP⁹, b. in Gaylordsville, Conn., Oct. 1, 1894; d. in Alford, Mass., Apr. 29, 1897.
 1339. ii. ISABEL DICKINSON KEEP⁹, b. in Alford, Mass., June 13, 1896.

1340. iii. ALIDA GERTRUDE KEEP⁹, b. in Alford, Mass., Oct. 28, 1897.
 1341. iv. DONALD BRUCE KEEP⁹, b. in Wells, N. Y., Mar. 20, 1900.
 1342. v. DORIS RIX KEEP⁹, b. in Wells, N. Y., Sept. 20, 1901.

929. VICTOR MAXSON ALLEN⁸ (Emily Jerusha Maxson⁷, Hannah Mary Rix⁶, Thomas⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Petersburg, N. Y., July 14, 1870; married, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Oct. 3, 1894, Blanche Percy, born at Hoosick Falls, May 16, 1860, daughter of Elon and Mary (Walworth) Percy. Mr. Allen received his education in the common schools and High School in Hoosick Falls, and Columbia College, N. Y. City. He was elected high sheriff of Rensselaer County, N. Y., Nov. 6, 1903, and has an office in Troy, N. Y., but resides in Petersburg, N. Y. In addition to filling the office of sheriff he is a publisher of school books in New York City.

CHILDREN.

1343. i. PERCIVAL MAXSON ALLEN⁹, b. in Albany, N. Y., July 24, 1895.
 1344. ii. MARY EMMA ALLEN⁹, b. in Albany, N. Y., Apr. 21, 1900.

943. WAYLAND IRVING BRUCE⁸ (Mary Louisa Greene⁷, Daniel S. Greene⁶, Hannah Rix⁵, James⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y., May 12, 1858; married, in New Haven, Conn., Apr. 13, 1883, Mary Emily Skinner, born in New Haven, Nov. 26, 1858, daughter of Franklin and Eliza Greenwood (Perry) Skinner, of New Haven, Conn. He resides in Easthampton, Mass., where he is a teacher.

CHILD.

1345. i. DONALD BRUCE⁹, b. in Newtonville, Mass., July 23, 1884.

1027. JENNIE ESTELLE RIX⁸ (Cornelius Frank⁷, Ebenezer⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Howells, N. Y., Aug. 26, 1865; married, Apr. 12, 1888, Edwin A. Gordon, born in Norwich, Vt., Apr. 16, 1866. He is the manager of the

Massachusetts and New Hampshire Car Service Association with an office at No. 17 Milk St., Boston, Mass. He resides in Newton Centre, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1346. i. GRACE GORDON⁹, b. May 3, 1889.
- 1347. ii. HAROLD NORRIS GORDON⁹, b. Sept. 10, 1890.

1091. PEARL BRYANT DEWEY⁸ (Garner Dewey⁷, Rebecca Rix⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Dec. 7, 1862; married, May 10, 1887, Lillian Augusta Goodell.

CHILDREN.

- 1348. i. KATHERINE ELIZABETH DEWEY⁹, b. Aug. 3, 1891.
- 1349. ii. GARNER GOODELL DEWEY⁹, b. Apr. 3, 1893.
- 1350. iii. HELEN LOUISE DEWEY⁹, b. May 20, 1894.
- 1351. iv. GERTRUDE ALICE DEWEY⁹, b. Dec. 30, 1895.

1040. CHESTER LINCOLN RIX⁸ (George Leonard⁷, Heman⁶, Garner⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Lebanon, N. H., May 16, 1861; married, in Reading, Vt., Sept. 12, 1888, Laura Whitcomb, born in Shrewsbury, Vt., Mar. 4, 1865, daughter of Linus and Lucretia (Starkey) Whitcomb. Mr. Rix resided in Lebanon, N. H., during his early married life, and was postmaster there, justice of the peace and supervisor. He removed to Worcester, Mass., and is now a commercial traveler.

CHILDREN BORN IN LEBANON, N. H.

- 1352. i. GEORGE WHITCOMB⁹, b. Sept. 10, 1889.
- 1353. ii. FAY CHESTER⁹, b. Feb. 18, 1893.

1049. ELLA MARGARET RIX⁸ (Daniel⁷, Johnson⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Texas, Mich., Jan. 24, 1861; married, Oct. 17, 1880, Ashley Remsdel Lapham, born in Macedon, Wayne Co., N. Y., Jan. 9, 1856. He is bookkeeper for the "People's Gas Light and Coke Co," Chicago, Ill. He resides at No. 196, Mozart St., Chicago.

CHILDREN.

- 1354. i. MARTHA LAPHAM⁹, b. in Almena, Mich., Feb. 21, 1888.
- 1355. ii. RUTH LAPHAM⁹, b. in Chicago, Dec. 19, 1897.



RUTH LAPHAM (No. 1355)

Daughters of Mr. and Mrs. Ashley Rensdel Lapham



MARTHA LAPHAM (No. 1354)

Daughters of Mr. and Mrs. Ashley Rensdel Lapham

1058. VERNON EAST RIX⁸ (Charles Collins⁷, Henry⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Memphis, Mich., Dec. 5, 1853; married, Aug. 18, 1880, Hattie Frances Whittemore; reside in Memphis, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1356. i. MELISSA⁹, b. in Texas, Mich., July 12, 1882.
- 1357. ii. LOIS HARTWELL⁹, b. in Oscoda, Mich., Nov. 25, 1884.

1059. ELMER GEORGE RIX⁸ (Charles Collins⁷, Henry⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Memphis, Mich., Sept. 9, 1855; married, in Lexington, Mich., in 1883, Alice McGill, born in Cleveland, Ohio. He died in Oscoda, Mich., Mar. 2, 1894, and his widow resides in Oscoda.

CHILDREN.

- 1358. i. LLOYD CHARLES⁹, b. June 3, 1884.
- 1359. ii. JAMES MCGILL⁹, b. Apr. 21, 1886.
- 1360. iii. MARION ALICE⁹, b. Aug. 5, 1890.

1068. LUCY S. RIX⁸ (George⁷, Oel⁶, Joseph J.⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born in Memphis, Mich., June 27, 1866; married, June 29, 1887, Charles H. Smith, station agent and telegraph operator at Lawton, Mich.

CHILD.

- 1361. i. REX KENNEDY SMITH⁹, b. Mar. 20, 1891.

1097. EMILY JOSEPHINE DAMON⁸ (Susan A. Underwood⁷, Emily Rix⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Oct. 31, 1861; married, June 7, 1882, George P. Arthur, born in Scotland; reside in Montpelier, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- 1362. i. LESLIE P. ARTHUR⁹, b. Mar. 17, 1883; d. Dec. 24, 1884.
- 1363. ii. MALCOLM UNDERWOOD ARTHUR⁹, b. Jan. 22, 1886.

1098. ELLEN DEAN DAMON⁸ (Susan A. Underwood⁷, Emily Rix⁶, Elisha Lee⁵, Daniel⁴, Thomas³, James², Thomas¹), born Oct. 16, 1864; married, June 7, 1888, Herman D. Hopkins.

CHILD.

1364. i. EMILY CAROLINE HOPKINS⁹, b. Sept. 8, 1896.

1128. ELIZA MARIA RIX⁹ (James Madison⁸, Caleb⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born May 5, 1836; married, May 5, 1856, John Weeks Spaulding, born Nov. 8, 1833; died in Minneapolis, Minn. She resides in Lancaster, N. H.

CHILD.

1365. i. JAMES RIX SPAULDING¹⁰, b. Aug. 20, 1859; drowned in Lancaster, N. H., Sept. 2, 1874.

1130. ANNIE S. RIX⁹ (James Madison⁸, Caleb⁷, Nathaniel⁶, James⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born Oct. 7, 1842; married, in 1861 or 1862, William Martin. He died in Wakefield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

1366. i. GEORGE W. MARTIN¹⁰, b. —; m. Alice Maude Binder; reside in Chicago, Ill., address Chicago Flour Co., Chicago, Ill. No children.
 1367. ii. EDWARD RIX MARTIN¹⁰, b. —; d. 1887.
 1368. iii. MARY LOUISA MARTIN¹⁰, b. 1867; d. 1889.

1156. MARTHA CAROLINE JONES⁹ (Caroline Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Middleport, N. Y., Dec. 14, 1846, married, in Tecumseh, Mich., Dec. 14, 1871, James G. Clark, born in Tompkins Co., N. Y., son of James and Mary (Swick) Clark. He is a farmer, residing in Albion, Mich. He is a justice of the peace and highway commissioner.

CHILDREN.

- 1369.* i. NETTIE J. CLARK¹⁰, b. Aug. 7, 1873.
 1370. ii. VALLA J. CLARK¹⁰, b. Dec. 24, 1875.

1157. MARY CELIA JONES⁹ (Caroline Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Middleport, N. Y., Aug. 11, 1848; married, Jan. 1, 1870, William Butler. He was a soldier in the war of 1861-65, and



MR. AND MRS. SAMUEL A. CLAY (No. 1163)

died from disease contracted in the army. His widow resides in Albion, Mich.

CHILD.

1371. i. BRADFORD WILLIAM BUTLER¹⁰, b. in Albion, Nov. 4, 1871; m. Oct. 23, 1895, Nellie Charlotte Ball. He resides in Detroit, Mich., where he is secretary and treasurer of the Detroit Folding Cart Co. They have no children.

1158. SARAH JANE JONES⁹ (Caroline Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Middleport, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1850; married, in 1865, George Niblack. She died ——. Resided in Albion, Mich.

CHILDREN.

1372. i. HARRY NIBLACK¹⁰, b. July 4, 1866; d. young.
1373.* ii. CHARLES NIBLACK¹⁰, b. Feb. 23, 1868.

1162. ANNA ADELAIDE JONES⁹ (Caroline Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tecumseh, Mich., in 1856; married, Mar. 13, 1876, George Frost. They were divorced, and she married again.

CHILDREN.

1374. i. ABBIE AUGUSTA FROST¹⁰, b. Jan. 20, 1877; d. unmarried at the age of nineteen years.
1375. ii. MABEL CLAIR FROST¹⁰, b. Aug. 27, 1880; m. Sept. 9, 1896, George Encke, a merchant in Albion, Mich.
1376. iii. FRANCES J. MAY FROST¹⁰, b. Aug. 25, 1883.
1377. iv. HAZEL NETTIE FROST¹⁰, b. Sept. 14, 1887.

1163. MARY LOUISE RIX⁹ (Guy S.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Strafford, N. H., July 28, 1855; married, in Concord, N. H., Apr. 21, 1877, Samuel Alford Clay, born in Quincy, Mass., May 3, 1854, son of Samuel and Mary Ann (Webster) Clay.† Mr. Clay is a prominent Odd Fellow; has passed the chair in both the lodge and camp, in fact has held every office in the lodge. He began his mechanical work as a stone-cutter, but

† See note 26.

his health partially failing, he gave it up and took to nursing, which he followed for about twenty years, when he abandoned that for a position as assistant keeper at the New Hampshire State House. He is a member of the Baptist Church as also his wife and children. They reside in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- 1378.* i. HARRY ALFORD CLAY¹⁰, b. in Concord, N. H., Mar. 2, 1878.
 1379. ii. BESSIE ABBIE CLAY¹⁰, b. in Concord, N. H., May 26, 1880.

1164. MARTHA ABBIE RIX⁹ (Guy S.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Concord, N. H., May 2, 1857; married, in Concord, N. H., in 1883, Herbert L. Trevette, born in Prospect, Me., and died in Concord, Sept. 4, 1897. He was a stone-cutter; member of I. O. O. F., U. A. W., was a member of the fire department of Concord, where his widow resides.

CHILDREN.

1380. i. LESLIE RIX TREVETTE¹⁰, b. in Concord, July 26, 1884. He is a pressman for the "Concord Monitor," a daily paper, and for the "New Hampshire Statesman," a weekly. He is probably the youngest pressman on a daily paper in the United States. He lives with his mother.
 1381. ii. MARY ANGELINE TREVETTE¹⁰, b. Aug. 28, 1886; d. July 1, 1902.
 1382. iii. RALPH ELSWORTH TREVETTE¹⁰, b. Sept. 14, 1888. He is a plumber, lives at home.

1165. GUY CARLTON RIX⁹ (Guy S.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Concord, N. H., Oct. 1, 1858; married, in Boston, Mass., Apr. 13, 1887, Sarah Ellen Gilman, born in Boston, Mass., June 12, 1863, daughter of Edward Ware and Mary Esther (Hitchcock) Gilman. He worked with his father until he became of age, when he went to learn the machinist trade, and after serving his time,



LESLIE RIX TREVETTE (No. 1380)

went into business for himself, and ran it a few years, when he sold out and went to Boston, Mass., where he worked for the Boston & Albany Railroad several years. He is now an engineer at No. 101 Broadway Bridge, Boston. He resides at Atlantic, a suburb of Quincy, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1383. i. EDNA FRANCES¹⁰, b. in Boston, Mass., Feb. 1, 1888.
She is in the High School in Quincy, Mass.
- 1384. ii. EMILY CHENEY¹⁰, b. in Boston, Apr. 20, 1895.
Both baptized in St. Paul's Episcopal Church,
Boston.

1167. MINNIE RIX⁹ (Guy S.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Jeddo, Orleans Co., N. Y., Aug. 22, 1868, married, in Concord, N. H., June 27, 1893, Howard Frederick Smart, born in Concord, N. H., Mar. 12, 1873, son of Herman Franklin and Catherine (Rhodes) Smart. He abandoned his wife and children in 1902, and she obtained a divorce for that cause. She lives at home with her parents with her two children.

CHILDREN.

- 1385. i. HAROLD HOWARD SMART¹⁰, b. in Concord, N. H.,
Aug. 12, 1894.
- 1386. ii. HERMAN FARRINGTON SMART¹⁰, b. Apr. 30, 1896;
d. in Canaan, N. H., Aug. 10, 1896; buried there.
- 1387. iii. MINNIE MARIE SMART¹⁰, b. in Concord, N. H.,
Jan. 20, 1898.

1170. ELLEN LOVINIA RIX⁹ (Joel W.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Hartland, Niagara Co., N. Y., in 1853; married, July 26, 1874, Eugene Edgar Harrison, lives in Toledo, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

- 1388. i. BEULAH E. HARRISON¹⁰, b. in Toledo, Aug. 10, 1875;
m. —.
- 1389. ii. JENNIE MADELINE HARRISON¹⁰, b. in Toledo, Oct. 26,
1877; m. —.

1173. CORA BELLE RIX⁹ (Joel E.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Yates, Orleans Co., N. Y., at a little hamlet called County Line on the county line between Orleans and Niagara Counties, and about two miles from Lake Ontario, N. Y. She married, in Toledo, Ohio, Mar. 10. 1878, Anson N. Van Arsdale, born in Marseilles, Ohio, Sept. 23, 1848, son of John and Marretta (Newton) Van Arsdale. He is a grocer; resides in Toledo, Ohio.

CHILDREN.

1390. i. BLANCH M. VAN ARSDALE¹⁰, b. in Ottokee, Fulton Co., Ohio, June 16, 1879. She lives at home, unmarried.
 1391. ii. L. BELL VAN ARSDALE¹⁰, b. —; d. Mar. 4, 1881.
 1392. iii. FLORENCE VAN ARSDALE¹⁰, b. —; d. June 22, 1884.

1174. THOMAS ELMER RIX⁹ (Joel E.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born at County Line, N. Y., Apr. 2, 1861; married, in Lexington, Ky., May 13, 1889, Ida B. Jenks, born in Argentine, Mich., daughter of Isaac C. and Mary Ann (Miles) Jenks. They reside in Lexington, at No. 201 West Maxwell St. He is an engineer.

CHILDREN.

1393. i. BESSIE VIRGINIA¹⁰, b. Aug. 14, 1890.
 1394. ii. MARY LAURA¹⁰, b. Apr. 3, 1892.
 1395. iii. THOMAS ELMER¹⁰, b. Oct. 15, 1893.
 1396. iv. ANNA MARGUERITE¹⁰, b. July 27, 1895.
 1397. v. EMILY GENEVIEVE¹⁰, b. Jan. 28, 1897.

1180. ADELAIDE RIX⁹ (Thomas⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dowagiac, Mich., Dec. 10, 1869; married, first, Dec. 27, 1892, Frank Foster Fish, born in Racine, Wis., May 22, 1871, son of Abner Crosby and Maria L. (Sweetser) Fish. They were divorced Jan. 13, 1903, and she married, second, Apr. 29, 1903, George Herbert Lill, born in Chicago, Ill., Sept. 27, 1868. She was his second wife, the first being Jessie Rouse, by whom he had one daughter, Ethel June Lill. Mr. Lill is one of the largest



THOMAS E. RIX AND FAMILY (No. 1174)

coal dealers in Chicago, Ill. They reside at No. 534 Morse Ave., Rogers Park, Chicago, Ill.

CHILD.

1398. i. PAUL RIX FISH¹⁰, b. in Dowagiac, Mich., Dec. 11, 1894.

1182. CHARLOTTE ABIGAIL RIX⁹ (John⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dowagaic, Mich., Oct. 28, 1873; married, in Chicago, Ill., Nov. 4, 1897, Horace McDermont Ravenscroft, born in Greencastle, Ind., Mar. 17, 1868, son of Anthony and Mary (McDermont) Ravenscroft. She inherited her father's talent for music, and is an artist on the violin. They removed to New York City in 1901, and soon removed to Long Island City, where Mr. Ravenscroft died Sept. 21, 1902, and his remains were taken to Fort Madison, Iowa, and buried there. In 1904, Mrs. Rix, who had been living with her daughter, and Mrs. Ravenscroft returned to Fort Madison, where they now reside. Mrs. Ravenscroft is traveling with a vaudeville company. Her stage name is Charlotte Ravenscroft. Mr. Ravenscroft was a civil and mechanical engineer.

CHILD.

1399. i. HORTENSE RIX RAVENSCROFT¹⁰, b. in Fort Madison, Iowa, Apr. 12, 1899.

1184. THOMAS NAT RIX⁹ (Nathaniel⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Otsego, Mich., Apr. 26, 1860; married, in Venice, Ill., in 1884, Mary Ellen O'Toule, born in Ireland, June 6, 1859. Mr. Rix had the misfortune to lose a leg when a boy. He is a boxmaker, and resides in Chicago, Ill.

CHILDREN.

1400. i. LUNA ANNETTA¹⁰, b. in St. Louis, Mo., Apr. 5, 1885.

1401. ii. THOMAS NATHANIEL¹⁰, b. in St. Louis, Mo., June 3, 1887.

1402. iii. JOHN¹⁰, b. Oct. 23, 1889; d. Aug. 12, 1890.

1403. iv. DAISY¹⁰, b. in Chicago, Aug. 9, 1893; d. Oct. 23, 1894.

1404. v. NATHANIEL¹⁰, b. in Chicago, Jan. 19, 1895.

1405. vi. FLORENCE ROSE¹⁰, b. in Chicago, Nov. 8, 1896.

1186. HARRY CARLTON FARWELL⁹ (Martha Rebecca Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Jeddo, Orleans Co., N. Y., Apr. 28, 1873; married, in Dowagiac, Mich., May 19, 1895, Lula Myres, born in Volney, Mich., Apr. 19, 1873, daughter of Philip and Cornelia Myres, of Dowagiac, Mich. He resides in Dowagiac, Mich., and is an iron moulder.

CHILD.

1406. i. ALLENE FARWELL¹⁰, b. Jan. 1, 1897.

1187. GEORGE SELWYN FARWELL⁹ (Martha Rebecca Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Dowagiac, Mich., Oct. 1, 1875; married, in Dowagiac, May 6, 1894, Daisy Agnes Fitch, born in Muskegon, Mich., July 8, 1877, daughter of Lewey Nelson and Anna (McNally) Fitch. He is a decorator; resides in Benton Harbor, Mich.

CHILDREN.

1407. i. MELBA NELLIE FARWELL¹⁰, b. Dec. 9, 1895.

1408. ii. MAX FARWELL¹⁰, b. Nov. 19, 1897.

1409. iii. CLAUDE FARWELL¹⁰, b. Mar. 23, 1900.

1188. NATHANIEL LAWRENCE RIX⁹ (Benjamin F.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Mason, Mich., Apr. 15, 1870; married, in Kalamazoo, Mich., Apr. 15, 1902, Stella Viletta Bonfoy, born in Texas, Mich., June 21, 1870, daughter of Chauncy and Betsey (Rix) Bonfoy. They reside in Kalamazoo, at No. 612 Forest St. He is a milk dealer, and is a violinist, and leader of the "Rix" orchestra.

1189. WILDER PIERCE RIX⁹ (Benjamin F.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Mason, Mich., Oct. 6, 1871; married, in Kalamazoo, Mich., June 1, 1895, Minnie Bell Shields, born in Kalamazoo, May 10, 1876, daughter of John and Lucy (Oaks) Shields. He

resides in Kalamazoo, Mich., where he is a master plumber, and a musician in the "Rix" orchestra.

CHILDREN.

- 1410. i. WELLINGTON FRANKLIN¹⁰, b. in Kalamazoo, Oct. 7, 1896.
- 1411. ii. ELSIE BELL¹⁰, b. in Kalamazoo, Apr. 11, 1899.

1190. MINNIE BELLE RIX⁹ (Benjamin F.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Mason, Mich., June 16, 1874; married, in Kalamazoo, Mich., Jan. 6, 1892, Franklin Benjamin Starring, born in Galesburg, Mich., May 5, 1871, son of Benjamin Franklin and Frances Maria (Fink) Starring. They reside in Kalamazoo, Mich. He is cashier of the United States Express Company in Kalamazoo.

CHILD.

- 1412. i. CHARLES RIX STARRING¹⁰, b. in Kalamazoo, Apr. 18, 1903.

1191. FRED RIX⁹ (Charles⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Jeddo, Orleans Co., N. Y., Apr. 12, 1869; married, June 25, 1893, Elizabeth B. Hoskins. He is a blacksmith, resides in Laporte, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1413. i. CHARLES ROLLINS¹⁰, b. Sept. 30, 1894.
- 1414. ii. BESSIE EMMA¹⁰, b. Sept. 19, 1897.

1192. CORA BELLE RIX⁹ (Charles⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Tecumseh, Mich., Mar. 27, 1871; married, Dec. 25, 1888, Joshua O. Aiken.

CHILDREN.

- 1415. i. EUSEBIA M. AIKEN¹⁰, b. Nov. 9, 1889.
- 1416. ii. HURL AIKEN¹⁰, b. Sept. 26, 1891.
- 1417. iii. SADIE M. AIKEN¹⁰, b. Jan. 27, 1894.
- 1418. iv. MYRLE L. AIKEN¹⁰, b. Aug. 20, 1896.
- 1419. v. CORA BELLE AIKEN¹⁰, b. —.

1197. JOSEPH RAWSON UNDERWOOD⁹ (Guy V. Underwood⁸, Narcissa Rix⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Boston, Mass., Dec. 23, 1862; married, at Orange Park, Florida, Mar. 14, 1888, Janet Grace Taylor, born in Pontiac, Mich., Aug. 2, 1863, daughter of Oliver and Helen Ann (Wilson) Taylor, of Orlando, Fla. He is a clerk in Young's Hotel, Boston, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 1420. i. HELEN PRESCOTT UNDERWOOD¹⁰, b. in Jacksonville, Fla., Mar. 13, 1892.
- 1421. ii. EDMUND ROSS UNDERWOOD¹⁰, b. in Jacksonville, Fla., Aug. 20, 1893.
- 1422. iii. VICTOR TAYLOR UNDERWOOD¹⁰, b. in Boston, Mass., Sept. 12, 1896.

1200. BEN CLARK GILE⁹ (George W. Gile⁸, Persis Rix⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Philadelphia, Pa., Aug. 4, 1872, married, in Philadelphia, in 1896, Isabel Victoria Dague, born in Philadelphia, Feb. 2, 1870, daughter of José Gabriel and Sallie (Kirby) Dague. Dr. Gile prepared for college at George Eastman's Preparatory School, at Philadelphia, and entered the University of Pennsylvania, and graduated from there in Feb., 1897. He was resident physician in Carbondale Hospital one term, and is now surgeon to the Vinton Colliery Company, and to the Pennsylvania Railroad Co. He resides in Vintondale, Pa.

CHILDREN.

- 1423. i. FAY GILE¹⁰, b. Aug. 15, 1894.
- 1424. ii. CARLOS DAGUE GILE¹⁰, b. Nov. 13, 1895.
- 1425. iii. KIRBY GILE¹⁰, b. Nov. 23, 1896.
- 1426. iv. MARIE LOUISE GILE¹⁰, b. Mar. 29, 1899.

1218. FRANCES MAXON RIX⁹ (Jedediah Lee⁸, John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Cedar Creek, Wis., Oct. 31, 1865; married, in Colorado, Texas, Apr. 13, 1887, Charles Marion Adams, a dry goods merchant, in Colorado, Texas, and resides there.



GEORGE S. RIX (No. 1224)

CHILDREN.

1427. i. FRANCES BYRD ADAMS¹⁰, b. Apr. 9, 1888.
 1428. ii. MARION ADAMS¹⁰, b. Apr. 18, 1898.

1222. MARY PAUL RIX⁹ (Jedediah Lee⁸, John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Maysville, Wis., Feb. 2, 1874; married in Colorado, Texas, Apr. 24, 1894, Hugh Randolph Morrow, born in Guelph, Ontario. He resides in Roswell, New Mexico.

CHILDREN.

1429. i. PAUL RANDOLPH MORROW¹⁰, b. Oct. 1, 1896.
 1430. ii. MARION FRANCES MORROW¹⁰, b. Mar. 5, 1898.

1223. JENNIE BEATRICE RIX⁹ (Jedediah Lee⁸, John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Maysville, Wis., Nov. 29, 1875; married, in Colorado, Texas, June 24, 1896, E. H. Humphrey, born in Dallas, Texas, June 17, 1875, son of — and Elizabeth (Rogers) Humphrey. He is a stockman, and resides in Decker, Nolan Co., Texas.

CHILD.

1431. i. JENNIE RIX HUMPHREY¹⁰, b. Sept. 6, 1897.

1224. GEORGE STEPHEN RIX⁹ (Porter Norton⁸, John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Spring Valley, Minn., Jan. 26, 1869; married, in Cherry Grove, Minn., Dec. 25, 1895, Maude C. Nash, born Apr. 22, 1875. He is an attorney at law; resides in Millbank, South Dakota. He was city attorney four years, state attorney four years, and represented his district in the legislature two years.

CHILD.

1432. i. DORIS CORNELIA¹⁰, b. Dec. 9, 1896.

1226. LEE RIX⁹ (Wareham Paul⁸, John⁷, John⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Etna, Wis., June 6, 1866. As before stated his parents separated before he was born. His mother died when he was about three years

of age, and he was brought up by his grandmother, Sophronia (Rix) Rexford. He married, Oct. 25, 1891, Jennie Seeley, born in Etna, Wis., daughter of Mark and Luella (Boker) Seeley. Mr. Rix says his father's name is Warrum Porter Rix. Mr. Lee Rix is a merchant in Etna, Wis.

CHILDREN.

- 1433. i. RUTH¹⁰, b. July 13, 1895.
- 1434. ii. CALVIN SEELEY¹⁰, b. July 17, 1898, both born in Etna.

1308. EMMA SMITH⁹ (Ruth Eastman⁸, George Rix Eastman⁷, Ruth Rix⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Danbury, N. H., Nov. 23, 1868; married, in Manchester, N. H., Robert Wallace, born in England, Oct. 31, 1867, son of Charles and Margaret (Wall) Wallace. He resides in Manchester, N. H., where he is employed in a meat market.

CHILDREN.

- 1435. i. CHARLES WALLACE¹⁰, b. in Manchester, Sept. 24, 1892.
- 1436. ii. BESSIE WALLACE¹⁰, b. in Manchester, Feb. 16, 1895.
- 1437. iii. EMMA WALLACE¹⁰, b. in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 1, 1897.
- 1438. iv. JENNIE WALLACE¹⁰, b. in Manchester, July 3, 1899.

1369. NELLIE J. CLARK¹⁰ (Martha C. Jones⁹, Caroline Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Grass Lake, Mich., Aug. 7, 1873; married, Sept. 2, 1891, Edward Arthur McVey, born in Waterloo, Mich., Aug. 6, 1870, son of John and Ann Eliza (Taylor) McVey. He is a machinist, and resides in Albion, Mich.

CHILDREN.

- 1439. i. VILDA IDA McVEY¹¹, b. in Grass Lake, Mich., June 17, 1892.
- 1440. ii. MARTHA VIVIAN McVEY¹¹, b. in Albion, Mich., Aug. 20, 1894.
- 1441. iii. DORCAS VALENTINE McVEY¹¹, b. in Albion, Feb. 14, 1899.

1373. CHARLES NIBLACK¹⁰ (Sarah Jane Jones⁹, Caroline Rix⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Albion, Mich., Feb. 23, 1869; married, Nov., 1887, Minnie Vanness, lives in Albion, Mich.

CHILDREN.

1442. i. EARL NIBLACK¹¹, b. in Albion, Mich., Oct., 1888.

1443. ii. MILDRED NIBLACK¹¹, b. in Albion, Mich., Sept. 15, 1893.

1378. HARRY ALFORD CLAY¹⁰ (Mary Louise Rix⁹, Guy S.⁸, Guy C.⁷, Nathaniel⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Nathaniel⁴, James³, James², Thomas¹), born in Concord, N. H., Mar. 2, 1878; married, in Manchester, N. H., Nov. 26, 1897, Edith Reed, born in Concord, N. H., Sept. 16, 1878, daughter of George C. and Frances (Welcome) Reed. He resides in Concord, N. H., where he is employed by the Concord Electric Light Company.

CHILDREN.

1444. i. A NAMELESS DAUGHTER¹¹, b. Oct. 20, 1900; d. at birth.

1445. ii. MORRIS ALFORD CLAY¹¹, b. in Concord, N. H., May 17, 1902.

NOTES

NOTES.

Note 1. There were two Thomas Rixes, one the son of Thomas¹, and Thomas of Wethersfield, probably about the same age. He married Abigail, daughter of John Ingersole, and died May 21, 1690, leaving a widow and one child, Abigail. She married about 1696, Joshua Wills, of Windsor. It is rather uncertain whether Thomas of Wethersfield married Abigail Ingersole or whether Thomas, son of Thomas¹, married Abigail Ingersole, but the records, though meager, tend to show that the record of Thomas² is correct. A Richard Rix was in Salem in 1776. Both Richard and Thomas are untraced. The almost universal tradition exists in this family that "three brothers came over." William and Thomas whom we know, were brothers, and perhaps Thomas of Wethersfield and Richard of Salem were brothers also.

Note 2. REGINALD FOSTER, immigrant, landed at Ipswich in 1633; m. 1st, —; 2d, Judith —; d. Oct., 1664; m. 3d, Sept. 10, 1665, Mrs. Sarah (White) Martin.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY, b. in England, about 1718; m. — Wood and Lieut. Francis Peabody.
- ii. ABRAHAM, b. in England, 1622; m. Lydia Burbank.
- iii. REGINALD, b. in England, 1636; m. Elizabeth Dane.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. in England, 1630; m. Mary Jackson.
- v. ISAAC, b. in England, 1630; m. Mary Jackson, Hannah Douring and Martha Hale.
- vi. JACOB, b. in England, 1635; m. Martha Kinsman and Abigail Lord.
- vii. SARAH, b. in England, 1620; m. William Story.

WILLIAM FOSTER² (Reginald¹), born in England in 1633; m. May 15, 1661, Mary Jackson, b. Feb. 8, 1639, daughter of William and Joanna Jackson.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY, b. Nov. 16, 1662; m. Samuel Kilburn.
- ii. JUDITH, b. June 19, 1664; m. John Platts.
- iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 23, 1673; m. May 11, 1709–10, Theophilus Rix.
- iv. JONATHAN, b. Mar. 6, 1667–8; m. Abigail Kimball.
- v. WILLIAM, b. 1670; m. Sarah Kimball and Margaret Gould.
- vi. TIMOTHY, b. 1672; m. Mary Dorman and Ruth Andrews.
- vii. DAVID, b. May 9, 1679; m. Mary Black.
- viii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 20, 1681; m. Mary Macoon.
- ix. JOSEPH, b. —; bapt. May 21, 1682; living in 1711; probably never married.

Note 3. LIEUT. THOMAS TRACY was born in Tewkesbury, England, in 1610, came to this country to Salem, Mass., and removed to Wethersfield, Conn., in 1637; married in Wethersfield in 1641, Mary Mason, widow of Edward Mason. He married second, in Norwich, Conn., Martha Bourne, daughter of Thomas Bourne. He married, third, Mary Foote, daughter of Nathaniel Foote. Lieut. Thomas Tracy died Nov. 7, 1685. This family has been traced from Woden of Norway and Sweden, A. D. 300, through the Kings of England, France and Germany.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN², b. 1642.
- ii. THOMAS², b. 1644.*
- iii. JERUSHA², b. 1646.
- iv. SOLOMON², b. 1651.
- v. DANIEL², b. 1652.
- vi. SAMUEL², b. 1654; d. 1693.

THOMAS TRACY², born in 1644; died in April, 1721. His wife has never been traced.

CHILDREN.

- i. NATHANIEL³, b. Dec. 19, 1675.
- ii. SARAH³, b. Dec. 17, 1677.
- iii. JEREMIAH³, b. Oct. 14, 1682.
- iv. DANIEL³, b. Mar. 3, 1685.
- v. THOMAS³, b. June 15, 1687.
- vi. JEDEDIAH³, b. Sept. 24, 1692; m. Margaret Rix.
- vii. DEBORAH³, b. Sept. 24, 1697.
- viii. JERUSHA³, b. Sept. 24, 1697; m. Thomas Rix.

Note 4. ANDREW PETERS, born in England about 1634-5; married Mercy Bramsley, born in Boston, Mass., Oct. 9, 1637. He settled in Andover, Mass., where he died Dec. 14, 1713; she died there Nov. 6, 1726.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN², b. in Andover, Feb. 28, 1659-60.
- ii. ELIZABETH², b. Aug. 26, 1662.
- iii. ANDREW², b. —.
- iv. MARY², b. June 12, 1668.
- v. MERCY², b. Jan. 27, 1670.
- vi. WILLIAM², b. Feb. 7, 1672.
- vii. SAMUEL², b. —.

ANDREW PETERS², was probably born in Ipswich about 1664. He was killed by the Indians in Andover, Aug. 14, 1689. He married in Andover, Mass., Feb. 8, 1685, Elizabeth Farnum, born in Andover Feb. 19, 1661.

CHILDREN.

- i. ANDREW³, b. in Andover, Dec. 9, 1686.
- ii. SEBORN³, b. in Andover, Feb. 19, 1688.*

SEBORN³, was born in Andover, Mass., Feb. 19, 1688. This name has been spelled Seaborn, Sibbon, and in his grandfather's will, he spelled it Sebrance, which is probably his correct name. He was in Concord, N. H., in 1746, and probably before that date. He married Mary —.

CHILDREN.

- i. JAMES⁴, b. about 1711.
- ii. SEBORN⁴, b. about 1713.
- iii. ELIZABETH⁴, b. about 1716.
- iv. WILLIAM⁴, b. about 1718.
- v. MARY⁴, b. about 1722; m. Nathaniel Rix.
- vi. OBADIAH⁴, b. about 1725; was killed by the Indians in Concord, N. H., Aug. 11, 1746. A granite shaft in memory of Samuel Bradley, Jonathan Bradley, Obadiah Peters, John Bean and John Lufkin, who were massacred by the Indians, at the same time, was erected in 1837, by Richard Bradley, a grandson of the above Samuel Bradley.
- vii. HANNAH⁴, b. about 1726; m. Benjamin Fifield, Aug. 15, 1747.

Note 5. RICHARD KIMBALL, immigrant, settled in Watertown, Mass., soon after he landed in Boston in 1634; married Ursula Scott; married, second, Oct. 23, 1661, widow Margaret Dow.

CHILDREN.

- i. ABIGAIL², b. —.
- ii. HENRY², b. —.
- iii. ELIZABETH², b. 1621.
- iv. RICHARD², b. 1623.
- v. MARY², b. 1625.
- vi. MARTHA², b. 1629.
- vii. JOHN², b. 1631.*
- viii. THOMAS³, b. 1633.
The above all born in Rattlesden, England.
- ix. SARAH², b. in Watertown, Mass., 1635.
- x. BENJAMIN², b. in Ipswich, Mass., 1637.
- xi. CALEB², b. in Ipswich, 1639.

JOHN², married Mary Bradstreet. Settled in Ipswich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN³, b. Nov. 8, 1657; d. Feb. 24, 1658.
- ii. MARY³, b. Dec. 10, 1658.
- iii. SARAH³, b. July 29, 1661.

- iv. HANNAH³, b. —; d. young.
- v. REBECCA³, b. Feb., 1663-4.
- vi. RICHARD³, b. Sept. 22, 1665.
- vii. ELIZABETH³, b. Sept. 22, 1665.
- viii. ABIGAIL³, b. Mar. 22, 1667.
- ix. JOHN³, b. Mar. 16, 1668.*
- x. BENJAMIN³, b. July 22, 1670.
- xi. MOSES³, b. Sept., 1672.
- xii. AARON³, b. Jan., 1674.
- xiii. JOSEPH³, b. Jan. 24, 1675.

JOHN³, married Sarah Goodhue, lived in Ispwich till 1727, when he went to Preston, Conn.; died there.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN⁴, b. Oct. 19, 1693.*
- ii. JOSEPH⁴, b. Oct. 19, 1693.
- iii. MARY⁴, b. Feb. 24, 1697-8.
- iv. DAVID⁴, b. May 8, 1700.*
- v. NATHAN⁴, b. Oct. 31, 1702.
- vi. ISAAC⁴, b. Apr. 19, 1705.
- vii. JACOB⁴, b. Oct. 12, 1706.
- viii. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Oct. 11, 1709.
- ix. SARAH⁴, b. —.

JOHN⁴, married Patience Larribee; resided in Stonington, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. JERUSHA⁵, b. July 11, 1728.
- ii. MARY⁵, b. Dec. 29, 1729.
- iii. JOSEPH⁵, b. Sept. 28, 1731.
- iv. JOHN⁵, b. Feb. 6, 1732.
- v. SARAH⁵, b. Aug. 31, 1734.
- vi. LYDIA⁵, b. Aug. 3, 1736; m. Theophilus Rix⁴.
- vii. JEMIMA⁵, b. May 4, 1738.
- viii. ESTHER⁵, b. May 11, 1740.
- ix. EUNICE⁵, b. May 11, 1740; m. Thomas Rix⁴.
- x. PHEBE⁵, b. Mar. 4, 1742.

DAVID⁴, married Sarah Pride; lived in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. MERCY⁵, b. Jan. 31, 1727.
- ii. EUNICE⁵, b. Sept. 15, 1729.
- iii. NATHAN⁵, b. Mar. 8, 1732; m. Margaret Rix.
- iv. DAVID⁵, b. Sept. 9, 1734.
- v. JONATHAN⁵, b. Apr. 1, 1738.
- vi. SARAH⁵, b. Apr. 1, 1738.

Note 6. JOHN BOARDMAN married, March, 1713, Mary Billings; lived in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON.

- i. A CHILD², b. —; d. Jan. 6, 1814.
- ii. JOHN², b. Sept. 1, 1816.
- iii. HANNAH², b. Oct. 20, 1818.
- iv. ELIZA², b. Mar. 13, 1820.
- v. JOSEPH², b. Oct. 20, 1822; m. Deborah Rix.
- vi. MARY², b. Mar. 2, 1824.
- vii. EUNICE², b. July 10, 1828.
- viii. LOUIS², b. Oct. 14, 1830.

Note 7. WILLIAM DANFORTH, grandson of William, the immigrant, married — Flood, and settled in Boscawen, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. WILLIAM², b. Aug. 18, 1748; m. Olive Elliott.
- ii. JEDEDIAH², b. —; m. Sarah Rix.
- iii. MARY², b. —; m. John Johnson.
- iv. SUSAN², b. —; m. Nathan Corser.

Note 8. RICHARD CLARK, born in Greenland, N. H., in 1693, his father coming from England. He married Dolly Marston. He died in 1784; she died Sept. 19, 1767; lived in Newmarket, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. RICHARD², b. 1726.
- ii. CALEB², b. 1730.
- iii. JOHN², b. 1735.*
- iv. DAVID², b. —.

JOHN², married Esther Weeks. Both died in Landaff, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. ESTHER³, b. Apr. 13, 1758; m. Nathaniel Rix.
- ii. JOHN³, b. May 1, 1759.
- iii. JONATHAN³, b. Dec. 23, 1761.
- iv. LYDIA³, b. May 27, 1762.
- v. EBENEZER³, b. Jan. 2, 1764.
- vi. DAVID³, b. Jan. 24, 1767.
- vii. LEVI³, b. Mar. 13, 1768.
- viii. BENJAMIN³, b. May 21, 1769; d. Dec. 7, 1769.
- ix. BENJAMIN³, b. June 17, 1770; d. young.
- x. JACOB³, b. Aug. 4, 1771.
- xi. SAMUEL³, b. Mar. 17, 1773.
- xii. ELIZABETH³, b. Nov. 13, 1774; d. same day.

Note 9. DAVID STANTON⁵ (David⁴, John³, John², Thomas¹), born in 1757; married Susannah Frink. He and all his family except Susannah moved from Preston, Conn., to Burlington, N. Y.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON.

- i. THEOPHILUS², b. —; m. Ann Pope in Preston.
- ii. SUSANNAH², b. 1679; m. Ephraim Rix.
- iii. ANNIS², b. —; m. William Clark in Preston.
- iv. FANNY², b. —; m. Ansel Pope in Preston.
- v. AMY², b. —; m. Thomas Pope in Preston.
- vi. THOMAS², b. —; m. —.
- vii. EUNICE², b. —; m. — Dort.
- viii. WILLIAM NORTHRUP², b. —; d. young.

Note 10. JOHN GREENE¹, immigrant to America in 1635; settled in Warwick, Rhode Island.

JAMES GREENE², lived and died in Warwick, R. I.

JOSEPH GREENE³, lived and died in Warwick, R. I.

JOSEPH GREENE⁴, died in Greenwich, R. I. He and Gen. Nathaniel Greene were first cousins.

THOMAS GREENE⁵, married Hannah Rix.

JOSEPH GREENE⁴ (John³, James², John¹), was born in Warwick, R. I., Feb. 10, 1728; married, Oct. 27, 1751, Phebe Langford, daughter of John and Barbara (Rice) Langford, of East Greenwich, R. I. He was a tailor and a Quaker. He removed in 1769 to Berlin, then Stephentown, Rensselaer County, N. Y., and was the third New England settler in the town. He married, second, in Berlin, Widow Moon, and died in 1824, aged 96 years. Among the descendants of the Langford family are the late General Thomas Lincoln Casey, U. S. A., and Admiral Silas Casey, U. S. N.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- i. BENJAMIN⁵, b. Feb. 16, 1751; m. Polly Brown.
- ii. JONATHAN⁵, b. Feb. 24, 1754; m. Patience Terry.
- iii. JAMES⁵, b. Feb. 14, 1757; m. Joanna Terry; d. 1857.
- iv. DAVID⁵, b. May 12, 1762; m. Sarah Thomas.
- v. SARAH⁵, b. Jan. 21, 1764; m. Rowland Thomas.
- vi. LANGFORD⁵, b. Dec. 18, 1766; m. Abigail Thomas.
- vii. JOHN⁵, b. Nov. 10, 1768; m. Ellen Randall.
- viii. PHEBE⁵, b. Nov. 21, 1770; m. Major Daniel Hull.
- ix. JOSEPH⁵, b. May 25, 1773; m. Mary Rice.
- x. THOMAS⁵, b. May 10, 1775; m. Hannah Rix.*
- xi. BARBARA⁵, b. Feb. 4, 1778; m. Joshua Godfrey.

Note 11. ZEPHANIAH JENNINGS⁴ (Jonathan³, Jonathan², John¹), born in Ashford, Conn., Feb. 6, 1743; married, Dec. 11, 1768, Phebe Trapp, born Feb. 29, 1751. She was of Canterbury, Conn. They moved from Ashford to

Norwich, Conn., in 1770, where he kept a store. He died in Boston, Mass., Apr. 26, 1793, and was buried there. His widow died in Griswold, Conn., at her daughter's house, Mrs. Thomas Tracy Rix, and was buried in Rix-town cemetery.

CHILDREN BORN IN NORWICH, CONN.

- i. MARY², b. May 20, 1778; m. Thomas Tracy Rix (No. 96).
- ii. HENRY², b. Aug. 4, 1779. He was shot in a duel at Princess Anne, Va., and his leg was taken off and he died in consequence.

EPHRAIM TRAPP, was probably a tailor, from the purchases made at Zephaniah Jennings' store, which consisted largely of cloth and dye stuff. The name of his wife is unknown.

CHILDREN.

- i. PHEBE², b. Feb. 19, 1751; m. Dec. 11, 1768, Zephaniah Jennings.
- ii. EDWARD², b. —; m. July 22, 1773, Kiteura Moore.
- iii. CALEB², b. —. He was a sailor on sloop owned by Zephaniah Jennings.
- iv. SAMUEL², b. —; was captain on sloop Sally.
- v. THOMAS², b. —; was a sailor on sloop Sally.

Note 12. JOHN CORSER, born in Scotland about 1689, came here when he was about 12 or 14 years of age and settled in Newbury, Mass. He married, Mar. 8, 1716-17, Tabitha Kenney, of Newbury, and removed to Boscawen, N. H., where he died in the fall of 1776.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN², b. in Newbury, about 1717.*
- ii. NATHAN², b. about 1720.
- iii. TABITHA², b. —; m. Peter Flood.
- iv. ELIZABETH², b. —; m. John Rowley.
- v. POLLY², b. —; m. Ezekiel Flanders, of Kingston, N. H.
- vi. SARAH², b. —; m. Samuel Davis.
- vii. WILLIAM², b. about 1730.
- viii. HANNAH², b. about 1734.

JOHN², born in Newbury, Mass., about 1718; married, first, Jane Nichols; married, second, in 1789, Mrs. Hepzibath Chase; lived in Kingston and removed to Chester, N. H., in 1764.

CHILDREN.

- i. THOMAS³, b. 1743.
- ii. SAMUEL³, b. 1746.
- iii. JONATHAN³, b. 1747.
- iv. JOHN³, b. May 13, 1751.*
- v. DAVID³, b. 1753.
- vi. JANE³, b. 1756.

- vii. WILLIAM³, b. 1758.
- viii. ABBYNEEZER³, b. 1760.
- ix. MOLLY³, b. 1765.

JOHN CORSER³, born May 13, 1751; died Oct. 19, 1838; married Rachel Blaisdell, who died May 12, 1828, aged 76. He lived in Boscawen, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. DANIEL⁴, b. —; d. young.
- ii. DAVID⁴, b. Feb. 28, 1775.
- iii. JOHN⁴, b. May 24, 1777.
- iv. DAVID⁴, b. Mar. 15, 1779.
- v. RACHEL⁴, b. Apr. 9, 1781; m. Jedediah Danforth.
- vi. RICE⁴, b. Sept. 27, 1783; d. May 11, 1852.
- vii. JOSEPH H.⁴, b. Feb. 7, 1786.
- viii. TIMOTHY⁴, b. Mar. 9, 1788.
- ix. EDWARD⁴, b. Aug. 18, 1790.
- x. RICHARD⁴, b. Aug. 16, 1792; d. Aug. 20, 1845.

Note 13. ROGER EASTMAN, immigrant, born in Wales, England, in 1611, came here in 1638; settled in Salisbury, Mass.; m. Sarah —. He died Dec. 16, 1694. She died Mar. 11, 1694.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN², b. Jan. 9, 1640.
- ii. NATHANIEL², b. Mar. 18, 1643.
- iii. PHILIP², b. Oct. 20, 1644.
- iv. THOMAS², b. Sept. 11, 1746.*
- v. TIMOTHY², b. Sept. 29, 1648.
- vi. JOSEPH², b. Nov. 8, 1650.
- vii. SARAH², b. July 15, 1655.
- viii. SAMUEL², b. Sept. 20, 1657.
- ix. RUTH², b. Jan. 21, 1661.

THOMAS EASTMAN², born in Salisbury, Mass., Sept. 11, 1646; killed by Indians in Haverhill, Mass., Apr. 29, 1688; married, Jan. 20, 1679, Deborah Corlis, born in Haverhill, June 6, 1655, daughter of George and Joannah (Davis) Corlis.

CHILDREN.

- i. JONATHAN³, b. Jan. 8, 1680.*
- ii. SARAH³, b. June 9, 1683; killed by Indians, Mar. 15, 1697, in the Dustin massacre.
- iii. JOANNAH³, b. June 9, 1683; d. Aug. 17, 1684.
- iv. JOANNAH, 2d³, b. May 27, 1686; d. young.

JONATHAN EASTMAN³, born in Haverhill, Mass., Jan. 8, 1680; married, Aug. 8, 1701, Hannah Green, born in Haverhill, Dec. 20, 1677. He lived

in Haverhill, Mass., and Hampstead and Concord, N. H., where it is supposed he died.

CHILDREN.

- i. THOMAS⁴, b. Mar. 17, 1702; d. July 20, 1703.
- ii. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Feb. 1, 1704; killed by Indians, Feb. 8, 1704, at the time her mother was captured by Indians and was kept over two years.

CHILDREN.

- iii. MEHITABLE⁴, b. Nov. 17, 1707; d. —.
- iv. PETER⁴, b. Apr. 20, 1710.
- v. RICHARD⁴, b. Aug. 9, 1712.
- vi. SARAH⁴, b. Feb. 16, 1714.
- vii. WILLIAM⁴, b. Oct. 3, 1715.*
- viii. JONATHAN⁴, b. Sept. 3, 1717.
- ix. AMOS⁴, b. Aug. 3, 1719.
- x. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Sept. 5, 1721; d. Jan. 31, 1724.
- xi. HANNAH⁴, b. June 5, 1726.

WILLIAM EASTMAN⁴, born in Haverhill, Mass., Oct. 3, 1715; died in Bath, N. H., Nov. 30, 1790; married, Dec. 14, 1738, Ruth Chase, who died Jan. 22, 1742; married, second, Apr. 19, 1748, Rebecca Jewett, who died in Bath, Jan. 26, 1806.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- i. RUTH⁵, b. Feb. 14, 1740.
- ii. STEPHEN⁵, b. Dec. 11, 1741.
- iii. WILLIAM⁵, b. Apr. 8, 1743. Revolutionary soldier.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- iv. OBEDIAH⁵, b. Jan. 26, 1749. Revolutionary soldier.*
- v. HANNAH⁵, b. July 15, 1751.
- vi. JAMES⁵, b. Sept. 24, 1753. Revolutionary soldier.
- vii. MOSES⁵, b. Dec. 27, 1755.
- viii. AZUBA⁵, b. —.
- ix. JONATHAN⁵, b. —. Revolutionary soldier.
- x. PETER⁵, b. —. Revolutionary soldier.
- xi. AMOS⁵, b. —. Revolutionary soldier.

OBADIAH EASTMAN⁵, born in Hampstead, N. H., Feb. 26, 1748; died in Littleton, N. H., Nov. 14, 1836; married, Feb. 8, 1774, Elizabeth Searle, born in Hollis, N. H., July 26, 1748. Settled in Bath, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. BETSEY⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1775.
- ii. HANNAH⁶, b. Oct. 31, 1778.
- iii. REBECCA⁶, b. Sept. 23, 1780; m. Nathaniel Rix.
- iv. WILLIAM⁶, b. Aug. 10, 1782; never married.

- v. JONATHAN⁶, b. Oct. 1, 1785.
- vi. SEABORN⁶, b. Aug. 25, 1787; m. Ruth Rix.
- vii. PETER⁶, b. Jan. 7, 1790.
- viii. STEPHEN ROYCE⁶, b. Oct. 12, 1792. He was the father of Charles Rix's wife (No. 314).

Note 13a. ABNER MORRILL married Sarah Hoyt, both born in Chelsea, Mass. They settled in Methuen, Mass., removed to Danville, Vt., and about 1700 removed to Stanstead, Canada, and settled on No. 5, 10th range. In 1808 he removed to the Newtonville settlement and his wife died about this time; he then went to live with his daughter, Mrs. Stevens.

CHILDREN.

- i. HANNAH², b. —; m. Clements.
- ii. SARAH², b. —; m. Joshua Stevens; parents of Hon. Thaddeus Stevens.
- iii. JONATHAN², b. —; m. Deborah Haskins.*
- iv. RHODA², b. —; m. Elias Lee.

JONATHAN² married Deborah Haskins.

CHILDREN.

- i. ADELINE³, b. in Stanstead, Dec. 25, 1798; m. Hale Rix.
- ii. DEBORAH³, b. —; m. James Corry.
- iii. NANCY³, b. —; m. Hills Welch.
- iv. LEWIS³, b. —; m. Lucy Flint. He was an M. D.

Note 13b. JOSEPH STANTON⁶ (Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, Joseph³, John², Thomas¹), born in Ledyard, Conn., May 11, 1769; died at Bozrah, Conn., Mar. 24, 1867, and was buried in Leonard Cemetery, Preston, Conn. He married Mary (Polly) Dennis, born in Norwich, Conn., in 1786, and died in Bozrah, May 25, 1876.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1804; m. Aaron Prentice Rix (No. 195).
- ii. ARDELIA⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1806; m. Amos Stanton.
- iii. HANNAH MARILLA⁷, b. July 12, 1808; m. Woodbridge Tredway
- iv. LURA ANN⁷, b. —; d. unmarried.
- v. RUSSELL BUTLER⁷, b. Oct. 23, 1812; d. Aug. 4, 1813.
- vi. JOSEPH CHEASBRO⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1814; d. Dec. 6, 1814.
- vii. JOSEPH RUSSELL⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1816; m. Adeline Dunbar.
- viii. EDWIN WOLCOT⁷, b. Nov. 14, 1820; m. Mary Ann Stanton.
- ix. EMILY⁷, b. Oct. 1, 1823; m. William Kimball Chapman. (See No. 502.)

Note 14. JOHN WATERMAN BENJAMIN¹ and wife, Abigail, came from Barnstable, England, to America on ship "Lion," Sept. 26, 1632, and lived in Boston and vicinity till 1637, when he removed to Wethersfield, Conn.,

where he died June 14, 1645, leaving widow, Abigail, and children. She died May 20, 1687, aged 87 years.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN², b. 1620.
- ii. ABIGAIL², b. —; m. 1641, Joshua Stubs, of Wethersfield, Conn.
- iii. CALEB², b. —.
- iv. ABEL², b. —; probably twin to Caleb.
- v. SAMUEL², b. 1628.
- vi. JOSEPH², b. 1642.*
- vii. JOHN², b. 1642; probably twin to Joseph.
- viii. LYDIA², b. —; m. Thomas Bath, of Boston, Mass.
- ix. SARAH², b. —; m. Mar. 30, 1687, William Hager.
- x. MARY², b. Apr. 10, 1646 (posthumous).

JOSEPH BENJAMIN² (John W.¹), born in 1642; married, June 10, 1661, Jemima Lambert, daughter of Thomas Lambert. He lived some years at Yarmouth, Mass., but sold estate at Cambridge, Oct. 30, 1686, and removed to his father in Wethersfield, Conn. He removed to New London, Conn., and died in 1704, leaving widow Sarah and children.

CHILDREN.

- i. ABIGAIL³, b. —; living in 1704.
- ii. JOSEPH³, b. 1674.*
- iii. MARCY³, b. Mar. 12, 1674; living in 1704.
- iv. JEMIMA³, b. —; living in 1704.
- v. HANNAH³, b. —.
- vi. ELIZABETH³, b. Jan. 14, 1680.
- vii. JOHN³, b. 1682; living in 1704.
- viii. SARAH³, b. —; living in 1704.
- ix. KESIAH³, b. —; living in 1704.
- x. MARY³, b. —; living in 1704.

JOSEPH BENJAMIN³ (Joseph², John W.¹), born in 1674; married, Aug. 25, 1698, Deborah Coke, and settled in Preston, Conn. No record of their deaths.

CHILDREN.

- i. ABEL⁴, b. Aug. 15, 1701.*
One record says Obed married Mary Hood.
- ii. SARAH⁴, b. Jan. 4, 1704; m. 1731, Joseph Park; had 7 children.
- iii. GRACE⁴, b. Jan. 10, 1709; m. 1729, Jonathan Wheeler; had two daughters.
- iv. JEREMIAH⁴, b. July 15, 1711. One record says Jedediah. He married, Nov. 11, 1732, Patience Stanton; had (a) Phineas⁵, b. 1733; (b) Patience⁵, b. 1735; (c) Hannah⁵, b. 1737.
- v. ELIZABETH⁴, b. 1703; m. Park W. Autuced.

- vi. DANIEL⁴, b. Sept. 1, 1714; m. Phery —; had son, Benjamin⁵, b. Mar. 20, 1756; d. July 28, 1756.
- vii. ABIEL⁴, b. Dec. 16, 1716.*

ABEL BENJAMIN⁴ (Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 15, 1701; married Esther Smith, of Preston, Conn., where their children were born.

CHILDREN.

- i. AMELIA⁵, b. Oct. 7, 1760.
- ii. ASA⁵, b. Mar. 20, 1762.*
- iii. SAMUEL⁵, b. Dec. 5, 1763.
- iv. ABEL⁵, b. Aug. 10, 1765.
- v. SOLOMON⁵, b. June 23, 1767.
- vi. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Mar. 20, 1769.
- vii. RODOLPHUS⁵, b. Nov. 26, 1770.

ABIEL BENJAMIN⁴ (Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born Dec. 16, 1716; married, Dec. 16, 1736, Judith Ford. He lived in Preston, Conn.; died in Griswold, Conn., Oct. 9, 1819; buried in Rixtown cemetery, Griswold. He married, second, Margaret —, she died Oct. 7, 1825, aged 82 years; buried in Rixtown cemetery.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. LYDIA⁵, b. July 27, 1738.
- ii. JESSE⁵, b. Aug. 1, 1740; probably died young.
- iii. EZRA⁵, b. Dec. 13, 1742; m. first, Prudence Maine; m. second, Jeane Eames; m. third, Amy Stanton.*
- iv. ZIPORAH⁵, b. Nov. 23, 1744.
- v. ABIEL⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1747.*
- vi. JUDITH⁵, b. Apr. 11, 1750.
- vii. ANNE⁵, b. May 7, 1753.
- viii. SARAH⁵, b. Oct. 1, 1756; m. a Mr. Gates.
- ix. JESSE⁵, b. Oct. 28, 1758.

ASA BENJAMIN⁵ (Abel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., Mar. 20, 1762; married, —.

CHILD.

- i. EPHRAIM⁶, b. —.*

EZRA BENJAMIN⁵ (Abiel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 13, 1742; married, first, Apr. 27, 1769, Prudence Maine, who died Feb. 12, 1773; married, second, June 2, 1774, Jean Eames, who died Apr. 15, 1791, aged 45; married, third, Mar. 20, 1794, Amy Avery, widow of a Mr. Stanton. Ezra lived in Preston, Conn., where he died Sept. 29, 1819, and was buried in Rixtown cemetery.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- i. EZRA⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1770; d. Oct., 1810; m. Feb. 16, 1794, Lucy Brown.
- ii. ZIPORAH⁶, b. Mar. 9, 1771; d. Mar. 9, 1771.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- iii. PRUDENCE⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1774; d. Mar. 15, 1841; m. a Mr. Powers.
- iv. HIRAM⁶, b. Jan. 26, 1779; m. Sinda M. Bromley, who died Mar. 30, 1881, aged 70 years. Hiram died Mar. 29, 1847. Had son, Henry⁷, b. —.
- v. EAMES⁵, b. Oct. 10, 1775.*
- vi. ANNA⁶, b. Apr. 8, 1782; d. Feb. 28, 1839; m. Kinney Parke; went to Vermont.

CHILD BY THIRD WIFE.

- vii. EUNICE⁶, b. Jan. 24, 1795; d. July 29, 1844.

ABIEL BENJAMIN⁵ (Abiel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 16, 1747; married, Sept. 18, 1771, Loase Ellis. He lived in Preston, where his children were born.

CHILDREN.

- i. LYDIA⁶, b. Feb. 5, 1772; d. Mar. 12, 1773.
- ii. STATES⁶, b. May 11, 1773; m. George Rix (No. 129).
- iii. ELLIS⁶, b. Mar. 5, 1775; d. Mar. 12, 1775.
- iv. LYMAN⁶, b. Mar. 24, 1777; d. in Jamaica, in 1799.
- v. BARBER⁶, b. Aug. 7, 1779; d. in the army in 1813.
- vi. LYDIA⁶, b. Oct. 20, 1781; m. Oct. 16, 1826, John Shafter, of Pa.
- vii. ELAM⁶, b. Sept. 4, 1783; d. Nov. 20, 1861.*
- viii. RENSSELAER⁶, b. Sept. 14, 1788; d. Aug. 19, 1827.
- ix. ASA⁶, b. 1789; d. 1789.
- x. ASAH⁶, b. 1789; d. 1804.

EPHRAIM BENJAMIN⁶ (Asa⁵, Abel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born—; married, Nov. 1, 1812, Sally Green, of Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. GEORGE⁷, b. Feb. 11, 1813; m. Mar. 29, 1843, Betsey Avery. Children, (a) Amanda⁸, b. in Preston, June 28, 1859; m. Henry Spaulding. He died in 1899. (b) Hannah⁸, b. —; d. —.
- ii. HARRIET⁷, b. Jan. 17, 1815; m. George Palmer.
- iii. CHARLES D.⁷, b. 1817.
- iv. WILLIAM⁷, b. Mar. 29, 1819; m. Mar. 29, 1848, Cynthia Palmer. She died May 20, 1903.
- v. SARAH ANN⁷, b. Apr. 17, 1821; m. a Mr. Heath.
- vi. ASA⁷, b. July 8, 1823.
- vii. MARY⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1826; m. a Mr. Crandall.
- viii. EDWIN⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1833; m. a Miss Barnes.

EAMES BENJAMIN⁶ (Ezra⁵, Abiel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 10, 1775; married, Sept. 27, 1812, Prudence Chapman, born Apr. 10, 1793, daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Tift) Chapman. Eames died Aug. 26, 1860, and his widow died Mar. 30, 1887, both buried in Rixtown cemetery in Griswold, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON AND GRISWOLD, CONN.

- i. HANNAH⁷, b. Sept. 22, 1813; m. Thomas Rix (No. 231).
- ii. LUCY ANN⁷, b. Nov. 18, 1817; m. first, Charles Kimball, who died Feb. 16, 1857; m. second, Henry Bennett, who died July 5, 1875. She died in Griswold, Conn.
- iii. PRUDENCE POWERS⁷, b. June 8, 1821; m. Jephthah Geer Bill.
- iv. EZRA GARDNER⁷, b. Jan. 26, 1825; d. Jan. 14, 1826.
- v. AN INFANT SON⁷, b. July 18, 1828; d. the next day.

ELAM BENJAMIN⁶ (Abiel⁵, Abiel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., Sept. 4, 1783; married, Oct. 10, 1810, Hannah Dennis, born Feb. 18, 1790, daughter of Russell and Ziporah Dennis. She died Feb. 22, 1854, and he married, second, Nancy Farrier, widow of James Rix (No. 192).

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. JABEZ LYMAN⁷, b. June 25, 1811; d. July 29, 1811.
- ii. NANCY MARIA⁷, b. May 8, 1814; d. Aug. 8, 1823.
- iii. HENRY BUTLER⁷, b. Apr. 4, 1816; m. Sarah Spicer. He d. Oct. 17, 1903.
- iv. LAURA AUGUSTA⁷, b. Dec. 9, 1817; m. Benjamin Franklin Bently, Dec. 28, 1840.* Children, (a) Benjamin Franklin, Jr.⁸, b. Jan. 28, 1843; m. Charity Frink; (b) Calistia⁷, b. July 5, 1842; m. Nathan York.
- v. CALISTIA ANN⁷, b. Oct. 12, 1819.
- vi. ABBY ARDIELIA⁷, b. Jan. 19, 1822.
- vii. NANCY CORNELIA⁷, b. Nov. 30, 1825.
- viii. JABEZ LYMAN⁷, b. —; m. Mary Ann Giddings.*

JABEZ LYMAN BENJAMIN⁷ (Elam⁶, Abiel⁵, Abiel⁴, Joseph³, Joseph², John W.¹), born in Preston, Conn., —; married Mary Ann Giddings, daughter of Solomon and Ruth Giddings. She died Aug. 25, 1862.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. RUTH ANN⁸, b. Mar. 9, 1836.
- ii. JOHN RENSSELAER⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1839.
- iii. GILBERT LYMAN⁸, b. Mar. 2, 1841.
- iv. JABEZ⁸, b. Feb. 12, 1843; d. Sept. 26, 1843.

Note 15. ALFRED CHAPMAN¹, married, Dec. 17, 1815, Polly Kimball, born in Preston, Conn., Apr. 11, 1798; died July 19, 1882. He died Mar. 21, 1850. Resided in Preston.

CHILDREN.

- i. WILLIAM KIMBALL², b. Feb. 17, 1817.*
- ii. MARY², b. Sept. 27, 1819; m. George Harvey; one child who lived, viz., Irving Harvey, who married Ellen Standish, had three children, viz., Addie, George and Carrie Harvey.
- iii. SARAH AVERY², b. Oct. 16, 1821; died unmarried.
- iv. ALFRED AUSTIN², b. May 27, 1828; m. Margaret Phillips.

WILLIAM KIMBALL CHAPMAN² (Alfred¹), was born in Preston, Conn., Feb. 17, 1817; married Emily Stanton, born Oct. 1, 1823, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Dennis) Stanton. They were married June 19, 1848. She is living with her daughter in Norwich, Conn. He died in Preston, Conn., Dec. 6, 1891.

CHILD.

- i. EMILY ROWENA³, b. Sept. 1, 1851; m. Henry Thomas Rix (No. 502).

Note 16. MAXSON BURDICK, son of Joshua, was born Nov. 10, 1791; married, Jan. 10, 1813, Eunice Crary, born Feb. 8, 1794, daughter of George and Esther (Brown) Crary. Maxson Crary died Nov. 19, 1851; buried in Rixtown cemetery, Griswold, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON AND GRISWOLD, CONN.

- i. CHARLES CRARY, b. July 14, 1815; m. Nancy Rix.
- ii. LUCY ANN CRARY, b. Jan. 29, 1817; m. Samuel F. Wilbur.
- iii. JOHN NELSON CRARY, b. Oct. 8, 1818; m. Phebe Maria Rix.
- iv. MARY LOUISA CRARY, b. Oct. 14, 1820; m. Lot Kinney Brown.
- v. JAMES BROWN CRARY, b. Nov. 25, 1822; m. Eunice Rix.
- vi. WILLIAM HENRY CRARY, b. July 9, 1825; m. Harriet Smith.
- vii. SAMUEL DEXTER CRARY, b. Apr. 14, 1828.
- viii. ORRIN FOWLER CRARY, b. Dec. 30, 1829; m. Mary Eccleston.
- ix. SABRA MARIA CRARY, b. May 30, 1832; m. Harris Holmes.
- x. ELIZABETH JANE CRARY, b. July 20, 1834; m. Lot Kinney Brown, second wife.
- xi. JOSEPH MINOR CRARY, b. Jan. 6, 1837; m. Ruth Browning, widow of Calvin Swann.

Note 17. THOMAS DEWEY¹, immigrant, from Sandwich, England, to Windsor, Conn., Mar. 22, 1639; married widow Frances Clark; resided in Windsor, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. THOMAS², b. Feb. 16, 1640.
- ii. JOSIAH², b. —; bapt. Oct. 10, 1641.*
- iii. ANNA², b. —; bapt. Oct. 15, 1643.
- iv. ISRAEL², b. Sept. 25, 1645.
- v. JEDEDIAH², b. Dec. 15, 1647.

JOSIAH DEWEY², was baptized in Windsor, Conn., Oct. 10, 1641; died in Lebanon, Conn., Sept. 7, 1732; married, Nov. 6, 1662, Hepzibah Lyman, born in 1644; died June 4, 1732. Resided in Northampton and Westfield, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i. HEPZIBAH³, b. Oct. 9, 1663.
- ii. MARY³, b. Oct. 16, 1665; d. Jan. 11, 1666.
- iii. JOSIAH³, b. Dec. 24, 1666.*
- iv. JOHN³, b. Feb. 9, 1669.
- v. EBENEZER³, b. Feb. 20, 1673.
- vi. NATHANIEL³, b. Feb. 20, 1673 (twin).
- vii. JOSEPH³, b. Aug. 11, 1674; d. June, 1675.
- viii. ELIZABETH³, b. July 10, 1677.
- ix. JOSEPH³, b. Apr. 9, 1682; d. July 9, 1682.
- x. EXPERIENCE³, b. Apr. 9, 1682 (twin).
- xi. BENJAMIN³, b. July 8, 1685; d. July 13, 1685.

JOSIAH DEWEY³, was born in Northampton, Mass., Dec. 24, 1666; died in Lebanon, Conn., about 1750; m. in Westfield, Mass., June 15, 1691, Mehitable Miller. He lived in Westfield, Mass., and Lebanon, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. WILLIAM⁴, b. Jan., 1692.
- ii. JOSIAH⁴, b. Mar. 1, 1697.
- iii. JOSEPH⁴, b. Dec. 24, 1698.
- iv. JOHN⁴, b. Dec. 4, 1700.*
- v. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 24, 1704.
- vi. MEHITABLE⁴, b. June 29, 1708.

JOHN DEWEY⁴, was born in Lebanon, Conn., Dec. 4, 1700; married, Nov. 30, 1726, Experience Woodward, born Aug. 10, 1704. He died Sept. 4, 1773; she died in 1801. Resided in Lebanon, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. ANNA⁵, b. Oct. 23, 1727.
- ii. DANIEL⁵, b. June 19, 1731.
- iii. JOSIAH⁵, b. Sept. 9, 1734; d. Nov. 21, 1734.
- iv. JOHN⁵, b. Dec. 12, 1735.*
- v. MARY⁵, b. Jan. 18, 1739.
- vi. EXPERIENCE⁵, b. Jan. 26, 1740.
- vii. ISRAEL⁵, b. Nov. 19, 1742; d. May 12, 1806.
- viii. JOSHUA⁵, b. Dec. 29, 1743.

JOHN DEWEY⁵, was born in Lebanon, Conn., Dec. 12, 1735; married, Nov. 18, 1756, Rhoda Gillette, born Sept. 7, 1735. He died June 11, 1830; she died Aug. 30, 1820. Resided in Lebanon, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. DARIUS⁶, b. Aug. 22, 1757.*
 - ii. REBECCA⁶, b. July 4, 1759.
 - iii. RHODA⁶, b. Mar. 5, 1761.
 - iv. JOHN W.⁶, b. Dec. 31, 1762.
 - v. BAZALEEL⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1764.
 - vi. PHILONA⁶, b. Apr. 17, 1767; d. 1818.
 - vii. EBENEZER⁶, b. Feb. 17, 1769; d. Mar. 20, 1769.
 - viii. EBENEZER, 2d⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1772; d. Jan. 9, 1776.
 - ix. BELINDA⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1781.
- Four others stillborn.

DARIUS DEWEY⁶, was born in Lebanon, Conn., Aug. 22, 1757; died in Royalton, Vt., Dec. 13, 1849; went to Royalton, Vt., in 1783; returned to Lebanon, Conn., and was married in Scotland, June 1, 1786, to Rachel Bingham, born Nov. 17, 1762; died Oct. 25, 1819; married, second, Oct. 15, 1820, Mary Hall, who died Mar. 20, 1825; married, third, Nov. 4, 1826, Eleanor Williams, who died Apr. 16, 1836; married, fourth, Dec. 6, 1839, Jerusha Skinner, born 1785. Darius was a revolutionary soldier and pensioner, and after his death his widow was pensioned.

CHILDREN.

- i. LYDIA⁷, b. Mar. 1, 1787.
- ii. EBENEZER B.⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1789.
- iii. RHODA⁷, b. July 10, 1791; m. Ebenezer Rix.
- iv. MARTHA⁷, b. Mar. 19, 1793.
- v. DARIUS⁷, b. May 8, 1795; m. Rebecca Rix.
- vi. JOHN⁷, b. Apr. 10, 1797.
- vii. LUCINDA⁷, b. Mar. 24, 1801.
- viii. MILO⁷, b. Apr. 10, 1807.

Note 18. STEPHEN GATES¹, immigrant, settled in Hingham, Mass.; married Ann Hill.

CHILDREN.

- i. ELIZABETH², b. —.
- ii. MARY², b. —.
- iii. STEPHEN², b. 1640.*
- iv. THOMAS², b. 1642.
- v. SIMON², b. 1645.
- vi. ISAAC², b. —; bapt. May 3, 1646.
- vii. REBECCA², b. —; bapt. May 3, 1646.

STEPHEN², married Sarah Woodward.

CHILDREN.

- i. STEPHEN³, b. July 17, 1665.
- ii. SIMON³, b. June 5, 1666.*

- iii. THOMAS³, b. Dec. 31, 1669
- iv. ISAAC³, b. 1673.
- v. NATHANIEL³, b. 1675.
- vi. SARAH³, b. Apr. 27, 1679.
- vii. REBECCA³, b. July 23, 1682.
- viii. DANIEL³, b. Apr. 23, 1685.

SIMON³, married Hannah Benjamin.

CHILDREN.

- i. SIMON⁴, b. —.
- ii. JOSEPH⁴, b. —.
- iii. BENJAMIN⁴, b. —.
- iv. ELISHA⁴, b. —.
- v. ISRAEL⁴, b. —.
- vi. AMOS⁴, b. —.*
- vii. HANNAH⁴, b. —; m. Timothy Heald.
- viii. MARY⁴, b. —; m. — Haynes.
- ix. SUSANNAH⁴, b. —; m. — Fitch.
- x. ELIZABETH⁴, b. —; m. — Wheeler.

AMOS⁴, married Mary —.

CHILDREN.

- i. OLIVER⁵, b. —.
- ii. AMOS⁵, b. Apr. 15, 1735.
- iii. SIMON⁵, b. —.
- iv. ABRAHAM⁵, b. —.
- v. ASA⁵, b. —.
- vi. JACOB⁵, b. —.
- vii. ISAAC⁵, b. Oct. 22, 1746.*

ISAAC⁵, married Mary Wheelock.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY⁶, b. Apr. 14, 1771.
- ii. ISAAC⁶, b. Sept. 14, 1773.
- iii. THOMAS⁶, b. May 7, 1776.*
- iv. BENJAMIN⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1778.
- v. JACOB⁶, b. Aug. 22, 1781.
- vi. BETSEY⁶, b. July 21, 1784.
- vii. SALLY⁶, b. Mar. 14, 1788.
- viii. REUBIN⁶, b. Mar. 12, 1790.
- ix. WILLIS⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1793.

THOMAS⁶, married Patty Plumley.

CHILDREN.

- i. LUCINDA⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1797.
- ii. SALLY⁷, b. July 21, 1799.

- iii. JOHN⁷, b. Dec. 15, 1800.
- iv. BETSEY⁷, b. Mar. 8, 1804.
- v. THOMAS⁷, b. Aug. 13, 1805.
- vi. MARTHA⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1807; m. Guy Carleton Rix.
- vii. ALMIRA⁷, b. Feb. 8, 1810.
- viii. MARIA⁷, b. Feb. 9, 1810 (twin).
- ix. JACOB⁷, b. Mar. 9, 1811.
- x. LUCY⁷, b. June 7, 1813.
- xi. CYNTHIA⁷, b. Dec. 19, 1816.

Note 19. SAMUEL GILE, immigrant, born in England; resided in Haverhill, Mass.; died Feb. 21, 1683; married, Sept. 1, 1647, Judith Davis, born —, daughter of James and Cicely (—) Davis.

CHILDREN.

- i. SAMUEL², b. Aug. 30, 1675; d. 1675.
- ii. JUDITH², b. Apr. 2, 1650; m. Joseph Page, Jan. 21, 1671.
- iii. JOHN², b. Dec. 8, 1652.
- iv. HANNAH², b. Feb., 1654; d. young.
- v. SARAH², b. Mar. 1, 1657–8; m. Peter Patte; eight children.
- vi. JAMES², b. Aug. 27, 1770; m. Ruth Parker, Feb. 21, 1688–9.
- vii. EPHRAIM², b. Mar. 21, 1661; m. Martha Bradley.*

EPHRAIM², married, Jan. 5, 1686, Martha Bradley. He lived in Haverhill until 1711, when he removed to Chester, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY³, b. Feb. 11, 1687; m. Jan. 15, 1705–6, Thomas Clough.
- ii. HANNAH³, b. Aug. 11, 1690; m. Jonathan Clough.
- iii. MEHITABLE³, b. Dec. 1, 1692; m. Nathaniel Johnson.
- iv. SARAH³, b. Jan. 20, 1694–5; m. Samuel Davis.
- v. DANIEL³, b. Dec. 10, 1697; m. Joanna Heath.
- vi. JUDITH³, b. May 3, 1700; m. Henry Green.
- vii. SAMUEL³, b. Feb. 13, 1702–3; m. Sarah Emerson.
- viii. EPHRAIM³, b. Aug. 15, 1704; m. —.
- ix. EBENEZER³, b. Sept. 11, 1708; m. Lydia Johnson.

EBENEZER³, born in Haverhill, Mass., Sept. 11, 1708; married, June 6, 1731, Lydia Johnson. Her father and mother were killed by the French and Indians at the attack on Haverhill, Aug. 20, 1708. When the mother was slain she held in her arms her only child, Lydia, a year and six days old, born in the second year of her marriage. The child strangely escaped the tomahawk, concealed, perhaps, in the folds of her dress, grew to womanhood, and in her twenty-fifth year married Mr. Gile. Mr. Gile removed to Hampstead, N. H., in 1740; thence to Henniker in 1765; thence to Hopkinton, N. H., where he died about 1775. His widow died in Endfield, N. H., in 1781.

CHILDREN.

- i. TIMOTHY⁴, b. Feb. 16, 1732; d. Mar. 2, 1732-3.
- ii. RUTH⁴, b. Jan. 12, 1733-4; d. Jan. 18, 1733-4.
- iii. THOMAS⁴, b. Nov. 19, 1734; d. Jan. 17, 1735.
- iv. ANNA⁴, b. Jan. 16, 1735-6.
- v. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Mar. 13, 1737-8.
- vi. JOSHUA⁴, b. Apr. 9, 1740; m. Hannah Dustin.
- vii. NOAH⁴, b. 1743; m. Elizabeth Howe.*
- viii. LYDIA⁴, b. 1750.
- ix. JOHNSON⁴, b. 1752; m. Hannah Jewell.

NOAH GILE⁴, born in Hampstead, N. H., in 1743; married Elizabeth Howe. He was a revolutionary soldier from Henniker, N. H., in Capt. Adams' company, in 1776. He settled in Henniker, N. H., but removed to Endfield and lived in several other places. Place of death unknown.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN⁵, b. May 7, 1772; m. Lydia Clement.*
- ii. NATHANIEL⁵, b. July 8, 1777; m. Lydia Hall.
- iii. SUSAN⁵, b. in Bradford, N. H., June 18, 1780; m. Solomon Abbey.
- iv. TIMOTHY⁵, b. Dec. 30, 1785; m. Dolly Stevens.
- v. PETER⁵, b. Oct. 28, 1787; m. Eleanor Howe.
- vi. JESSE⁵, b. —; m. —.
- vii. AARON⁵, b. —; d. young.
- viii. ELIZABETH⁵, b. —; d. unm., at great age.
- ix. POLLY⁵, b. —; m. Elanthan Dean; had son George, who lived in Canaan, N. H.
- x. LYDIA⁵, b. —; d. young.

JOHN GILE⁵, born in Henniker, N. H., May 7, 1772; died in Littleton, N. H., in 1851; married, Feb. 23, 1796, Lydia Clements. He settled in Littleton, N. H., where he owned a large tract of land which he brought to a good state of cultivation, but he was not content in so restricted a sphere as the management of a farm, and he became one of the earliest proprietors of mill property on the Ammonoosuc, where now flourishes the pretty village of Littleton, in the upbuilding of which he was ever after a zealous and active coworker. He built and ran the old "Granite Hotel" in Littleton for many years.

CHILDREN.

- i. LOUISA⁶, b. in Bethlehem, N. H., Dec. 9, 1800; d. Sept. 6, 1877; m. John Bowman; had fourteen children; resided in Littleton.
- ii. AARON⁶, b. in Bethlehem, N. H., Feb. 19, 1803; m. Persis Rix⁷.
- iii. WILLIAM BRACKETT⁶, b. Jan. 2, 1817; m. Maria Chute. He was a minister.
- iv. FRY WILLIAMS⁶, b. May 30, 1819; m. Caroline A. Fellows, born Aug. 2, 1817.

- v. LAVINA H.⁶, b. —; m. Stephen Ambrose Eastman.
- vi. MISSOURI⁸, b. —.
- vii. ABIGAIL⁸, b. —; d. young.
- viii. NANCY JANE⁶, b. —; m. Carlton C. Abbey.

Note 19a. SAWTELL¹, or, as it is now known, Sartwell, was a resident of Watertown, Mass., and a proprietor previous to 1637. He removed to Groton, Mass., and was one of the early settlers and proprietors of Groton. He was clerk of the town the first three years of its organization, 1662-64. He married Elizabeth —. He died Aug. 2, 1694; she died Oct. 18, 1864.

OBADIAH², eldest, married Hannah —; resided in Groton, Mass.

OBADIAH³, born in Groton, Mass., in 1680; married Hannah —; had six children born in Groton.

OBADIAH⁴, born in Groton, Mass., Mar. 18, 1701; married, Nov. 16, 1721, Rachel Parker, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Lakin) Parker, of Groton. He was an early settler of Charlestown, N. H., and is frequently and honorably mentioned in the early annals of that historic town. He was captured by Indians, May 24, 1746, and returned with other prisoners under a flag of truce in August of the following year. During a later incursion by the Indians he was killed in Charlestown, June 17, 1749.

SIMON⁵, was born in Groton, Mass., Nov. 14, 1722; settled in Charlestown, N. H.; constable in 1762-3; selectman in 1767-8; married Hannah —.

OBADIAH⁶, born in Charlestown, N. H., Mar. 27, 1774; married Elizabeth —; had seven children; resided in Charlestown, N. H.

JOEL⁷, was born in Charlestown, N. H., Nov. 8, 1746; married, Feb. 15, 1801, Sarah Skinner, born Aug. 2, 1780. He lived in Dalton and Haverhill, N. H. He died in Haverhill, N. H., May 16, 1840.

CHILDREN.

- i. EMILY⁸, b. Jan. 12, 1803; d. Feb. 5, 1820.
- ii. ROSWELL⁸, b. Apr. 2, 1805.
- iii. SARAH ANN⁸, b. Apr. 6, 1807.
- iv. THOMAS J.⁸, b. June 12, 1809.
- v. ORRIN⁸, b. Apr. 23, 1811; m. June 15, 1843, Laura Maria Hutchins.
- vi. MARIA⁸, b. June 2, 1813.
- vii. JOHN Q. A.⁸, b. Apr. 1, 1815.
- viii. SOPHIA C.⁸, b. June 8, 1817.

Note 20. JAMES PAUL came from Conn., settled in Stanstead, Canada, in 1700, on No. 1, 11th range. He married Mary Lee. He died Apr., 1842; she died June, 1860.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN, b. —; m. Mehitable Massey.
- ii. DANIEL, b. —; m. Sarah Clerk.
- iii. PHILURA, b. —; m. Marshal Pope.

- iv. ESTHER, b. —; m. Solomon Smith.
- v. WARRAM, b. —; m. Sarah —.
- vi. ELIAS L., b. —; m. Susan Flanders.
- vii. JEREMIAH H., b. —; m. Martha Rix.
- viii. CORDELIA, b. —; m. Zenas Corrington.
- ix. MARY, b. —; m. John Rix.
- x. JAMES, b. —; m. Lucy C. Bangs.
- xi. JERUSHA, b. —; m. Porter Norton.
- xii. ELIZA, b. —.
- xiii. MARSHALL, b. —.

ELIAS LEE, son of Jedediah Lee, of Ellington, Conn., married Sarah Royce. Resided in Ellington.

CHILDREN.

- i. SARAH, b. —.
- ii. LUCY, b. —; d. —.
- iii. MARY, b. —.
- iv. ELIAS, b. —.
- v. DANIEL, b. —; settled in Stanstead, Canada.
- vi. LUCY, b. —.
- vii. JERUSHA, b. —.
- viii. JEDEDIAH LEE, b. —; settled in Stanstead, Canada.*
- ix. RUTH, b. —.

JEDEDIAH LEE was born in Ellington, Conn., Apr. 7, 1755; married, first, in 1776, Elizabeth Wood; married, second, Mary Perry, who died in 1793; married, third, Mary Denison, widow of Jeremiah Holmes. He settled in Stanstead, Canada, about 1798.

CHILDREN BY FIRST WIFE.

- i. CHILD, d. young.
- ii. MARY, b. —; m. James Paul.

CHILD BY SECOND WIFE.

- iii. MALINDA, b. —; m. Daniel Holmes.

CHILDREN BY THIRD WIFE.

- iv. ERASTUS, b. —; d. unm. in 1866.
- v. LUCY, b. in 1801; m. Col. Benjamin Pomroy. She was killed by being thrown from a carriage in 1854.

Note 21. SILAS FOX, born in Campton, N. H.; married Mary Cheney, born in Newburyport, Mass.; settled in Stanstead, Canada, in 1800, on No. 16, 15th range. He died Apr. 8, 1832; she died Aug. 30, 1832.

CHILDREN.

- i. WINTHROP², b. —; m. Betsey Cook.
- ii. SALLY², b. —.

- iii. MOODY², b. May 4, 1793.*
- iv. JANE², b. —; m. Daniel Patterson.

MOODY FOX², born May 4, 1793; married Nancy Clark, daughter of Samuel and granddaughter of John and Esther (Knight) Clark (see note No. 8). He lived in Barnston, Canada.

CHILDREN.

- i. ALMEDA³, b. Nov. 8, 1816; m. William Pitt Rix.
- ii. MINERVA³, b. Mar. 29, 1818; m. Gilbert Wallingford.
- iii. NANCY³, b. June 19, 1827; m. George H. Rose.
- iv. MARY³, b. Feb. 1, 1830; m. William Thomas.
- v. JANE³, b. June 14, 1840; d. —.

Note 22. BENJAMIN CHAPMAN married, Sept. 16, 1756, Jemina Gates, daughter of Simeon and Olive Gates⁵ (Robert⁴, Thomas³, Stephen², Stephen¹). Resided in Preston, Conn.

CHILDREN.

- i. BENJAMIN², b. Aug. 22, 1758. Daniel Rix (No. 61) sold his farm in Preston to Benjamin.
- ii. CYRUS², b. July, 1760.
- iii. JOSEPH², b. Dec. 12, 1771.*

JOSEPH CHAPMAN² (Benjamin¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 12, 1771; married, first, in 1792, Thankfull Tift, she died June 30, 1818, aged 44 years; married, second, — Maine. He died May 1, 1854, aged 83 years.

CHILDREN BORN IN PRESTON, CONN.

- i. PRUDENCE³, b. Apr. 10, 1793; m. Eames Benjamin.
- ii. JOSEPH³, b. Aug. 31, 1794.*
- iii. JONATHAN³, b. Aug. 31, 1796; m. Ruby Johnson.
- iv. LYDIA³, b. Dec. 12, 1802.*
- v. SYBBEL³, b. Oct. 3, 1805; m. Lyman Champlin.*
- vi. ABBY³, b. —; m. — Johnson.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- vii. GEORGE³, b. 1818; m. first, Mary Chapman; m. second, Martha Ecclestone; m. third, Lucy Bottom.
- viii. SANFORD³, b. —; m. Laura —.
- ix. HENRY³, b. —.
- x. RUFUS³, b. —.
- xi. WILLIAM³, b. —.

JOSEPH CHAPMAN³ (Joseph², Benjamin¹), born in Preston, Conn., Aug. 31, 1794; married Betsey Johnson, born in Stonington, Conn., Feb. 1, 1796. Resided in Stonington. She died Aug. 6, 1879; he died July 6, 1877, and was buried in the Rixtown cemetery, Griswold, Conn.

CHILDREN BORN AT NORTH STONINGTON, CONN.

- i. NELSON⁴, b. —; m. a Miss Kinney; had George, Giles and a girl.
- ii. NATHAN⁴, b. —; married twice.

LYDIA CHAPMAN³ (Joseph², Benjamin¹), born in Preston, Conn., Dec. 12, 1802; married, first, Russell Kinyon, who died in the southern states; m. second,——.

CHILDREN BY FIRST HUSBAND.

- i. HARRIET⁴, b. —; m. Thomas Capwell; lived in Putnam, Conn., and Florida.
- ii. MARTHA⁴, b. —; m. a Mr. Pierce; moved to Florida.
- iii. MARTIN⁴, b. —; m. Lydia Stetson. He was a lieutenant in the war with the South; was wounded in battle which caused his death. He lived to get home and died in a few days and was buried in Rixtown cemetery, Griswold, Conn. Martin had two children, one died young, and Martin, born after his father's death, lived to be twenty-one years and over, he was a pilot and captain on a steamboat in southern waters. His body was brought home and buried in his father's lot in Griswold. Lydia Stetson married, second, William Hedge, as his second wife. She lies in Rixtown cemetery.

CHILDREN BY SECOND HUSBAND.

- iv. VIRGINIA⁴, b. —; m. William Kimball, of Voluntown, Conn.
- v. CLARA⁴, b. —.
- vi. FRANCIS⁴, b. —.

SYBBEL CHAPMAN³ (Joseph², Benjamin¹), born in Preston, Conn., Oct. 3, 1805; married Lyman Chaplin; lived in Voluntown, Conn.

CHILD.

- i. SARAH⁴, b. —; m. first, John Rix (No. 455), from whom she was divorced; m. second, a Mr. Northrup, and lived in Voluntown.

AN ADVENTURE WITH THE INDIANS.

BY MRS. RACHEL ANN (RIX) HOWLAND.

Note 22a. It was during the month of October, 1780, said my grandfather, in answer to the entreaties of a bevy of children to relate to us the story of his captivity by the Indians, that a party consisting of three hundred Indians commanded by a British officer, were sent from Canada to plunder and destroy the town of Royalton.

This place, situated in the valley of the White River, was the natural thoroughfare of the Indians from the Connecticut River to Lake Champlain. About ten years previous a few families had moved from Connecticut and

commenced the settlement. Other families had from time to time moved in, and now the population numbered about three hundred.

"How long, grandpa, had your family lived there when the Indians burned the place?"

It was only the year previous that my father came up from Connecticut and bought a farm on which some improvements had been made,—twenty-five or thirty acres of land had been cleared up, a log house and barns had been built on it.

It was arranged we were to occupy the log house until father could obtain lumber and building materials for a good substantial frame house. But I shall never forget, children, how desolate and forbidding was the house and its surroundings, when at the end of our toilsome journey from Connecticut we reached the place that was to be our future home, or how homesick we felt when we thought of the home and friends we had left behind.

"Oh, Mother, how can we live in this gloomy, desolate place," exclaimed sister Susie, "and everything is as dismal without as within doors." But mother had that cheerful courage which "sees the silver lining behind the darkest cloud."

"Now dear children," said she, "instead of grieving or dwelling sadly on the home we have left behind, let us remember and be grateful for the many blessings God continues to bestow. We have a shelter and a roof over our heads. True, it looks rough, yet, children, if you will lend a helping hand, I think we shall be able to make a cosy, comfortable home out of our rough log house." Mother knew if our hands and minds were busy in the endeavor to improve our surroundings, we would be quite sure to forget imaginary troubles.

The next morning we went to work with a will. The house had two good-sized rooms and two bedrooms. These were thoroughly scrubbed, the inner walls were made clean and white. We had a few articles of furniture, a few chairs, a bureau, two tables, and a few kitchen utensils, that we brought with us from Connecticut, but mother had resources for every emergency. Father and I constructed a rough frame for a lounge or sofa, and also made from the same material at hand, a large armchair. These mother stuffed, cushioned and covered with a pretty chintz cover—the groundwork of a dark glossy chocolate with a running vine of leaves and sprays of bright buds and bell flowers. Then we took a strong barrel, sawing down the staves to the arms and seat, and firmly nailing on the rockers; this was the foundation for a rocking chair, which, when stuffed and cushioned and covered with the chintz, made a comfortable resting place. These made not only convenient articles of furniture but were quite an ornament to our little sitting room. I well remember how cheery the room looked with its snowy white curtains and somewhat sombre carpet of striped gray and green, relieved by the bright rugs in front of the lounge and table. The chairs, tables and bureau were polished by repeated rubbing with wax to nearly the brightness of mahogany. Then,

too, the kitchen was neat, bright and inviting, with its white sanded floor, its dresser with its shining utensils, platters, pans, etc., like burnished steel.

Sister Susie had a great passion for flowers and early in spring we made flower beds beneath the windows and each side of the path leading to the road, and by midsummer the flowers were blooming in profusion—old-fashioned flowers—pinks, sweet peas, morning glories, four o'clocks, and every day the house was made bright with blooming flowers. A grape vine had been set out a year or two previous, this we trained to run over the porch, indeed, before Christmas it had spread its graceful branches and nearly covered the front of the house. Thus, in our efforts to improve and beautify, we learned to love our new home, indeed, before even the first summer had passed, we had all become happy and contented and began to realize that our lot had been cast in a lovely and charming place.

As I look back, children, to those days I can truly say they were the happiest of my life. I recollect one day one of the neighbors coming in one day; after we had become somewhat settled, he remarked to father, "I declare Deacon, this house don't look like the same rough place, beats all I ever see, the improvements you have made here, but massy sakes alive what knack some of these gals and wimming dew have to bring things round ship shape. Now there's your wife, Deacon, allerz seems to carry a streak of sunshine wherever she goes."

It was indeed true, as Mrs. K. said, mother's presence made the sunshine of that home, her smile seemed to scatter the clouds. In our grief and troubles we always found in her warm sympathy and loving, wise council.

Meantime the little settlement was prospering, although the people suffered many privations; war was raging with Great Britain; the people were doing all in their power to assist Washington and his noble army.

The year of 1780 was a very productive one, the newly cleared land yielded bountiful crops and during that year father had cleared some fifty acres. In October of that year, father started for Connecticut on business. He had been absent but a few days when early one Monday morning a man came riding at the top of speed on horseback, with the news that a large company of Indians and tories, disguised as Indians, had come from Canada, and were already busy at the north of the village in pillage and destruction, about a mile above the mouth of the first branch, near the gristmill. Two men had been killed and the Indians were coming down the branch destroying everything within their reach. This young man (whose name was Phineas Parkhurst), while escaping was shot, the ball forming a little cul de sac on the right side, in which he held it, while he continued down the river to warn the inhabitants.

When this terrible news reached us we children were panic stricken and almost wild with terror, but mother was perfectly calm and collected. Now children, said she, our escape depends mainly upon you. If you will control your fears and do as I direct, I think we will be able to reach the fort

in Sharon. Turning to me, she said, "Garner, my son, hurry down to the lower barn for old 'Whity'" a steady old horse that mother used when she rode horseback, "while sister Susie and Rebecca help me to get the children ready." I sped on the wings of the wind to the meadow barn and when I returned with the horse mother and the children were ready to leave the house, warmly wrapped in woolen garments and shawls. Then fastening the saddle on old "Whity" I went to the shed for the bridle, but found it had been left at the lower barn, nearly a quarter of a mile away—no time to go after it, so I took a large bandanna handkerchief and put it into "Whity's" mouth for a bridle. In the house my little five-year-old brother, Daniel, was capering and clapping his hands in high glee, his black eyes sparkling with delight, and exclaiming, "Daney dot on his meetin' toat, Daney doin to ride on old 'Whity's' back."

Just as we were leaving the house mother handed me the large family Bible. "Can you think of a safe place for this book? if not you must carry it with you." But I wanted the free use of my hands to help mother and the children. There was of course no safe place for it either in barns, house or shed, as they would doubtless be burned. Just then I happened to think of the hollow log at the back of the garden, where the old hen stole her nest, and as quick as thought I deposited the Bible in the hollow log. I ran back to the front gate where I found Mr. K. and wife, our nearest neighbors, they had received the alarm and were seeking some place of safety.

Mother was already seated on old "Whity's" back with the baby in her arms, and Mrs. K. lifted little Dan to a seat on the horse's back behind mother. "Now cling tight holt of your marm, little man." "No, No, Danny won't fall more'n a squirrel, he is used to riding bareback. If you travel along at a good jog, I kalkerlate you will get to the fort all right, 'taint more'n five or six miles, and the old hoos is a mighty good roadster." "But massy sakes alive, my wife aint agoing to stan it to go afoot," said Mr. K., "what with fright and excitement, she is just ready to drop this blessed minite. There's your girls tew, Mr. Rix, they wont never get there afoot. Come to think ont all reound, I guess I had better strike off into the woods with my wife, and your gals can go along with us. We can keep on a piece of the mountain where there is a clump of pines and hemlocks, besides the ledge there will be a safe hiding place as ever was. Yes, that's so," said good old Mr. K., "see there is poor little Beckey, she's eanamost played out aready, come little gals both on ye, come, grand-marm Kent will take proper good care of ye poor little creetures."

We were soon overtaken by several of the people living near the mill, who had escaped. They informed us that the mill was in flames, and the Indians were burning houses, killing those who attempted to escape, and carrying on the work of carnage and destruction with a high hand. As we hurried on we encountered dozens of men, women and children, who had fled from their homes, terror stricken, seeking some place of safety; some

fled to the mountain, others to the woods, while the larger number kept to the road, following down the river towards the fort, some four or five miles distant. We traveled on with all possible speed, but were not within a mile of the fort, when the terrible war whoop of savages resounded in our ears. On they came, yelling and shouting, and hideous in their fantastic dress and war paint. In a few minutes they had overtaken and surrounded us, a little company of defenseless men, women and children. Resistance was of course useless. My little brother Joe and myself were torn from mother, notwithstanding her piteous pleadings and entreaties. I had a stout club in my hand with which I tried to defend myself, determined to sell my liberty as dearly as possible, but that was quickly wrested from me. We were securely bound and marched back to the place where the captain of the band awaited the coming of the raiding party. Oh, the scenes of that terrible day, dear children, seems burned on my memory, and even to-day, after this long interval of years, I can hardly think of them with any degree of composure.

All the men and boys of our party were made prisoners. Among these was a boy six or seven years of age, little Tommy Hendee, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow. The mother followed her son, wading through the river and came confidently into camp, demanding her boy. Emboldened by success, she then appealed to the captain to release others among the children who had been captured. "Why," said she, "these little creatures will never endure the long march through the wilderness." "Perhaps not," replied the captain, "but the Indians have been promised the disposal of the prisoners. If they will consent to release those under the age of ten years, I shall not object." The Indians finally agreed to give up as many of the children under ten years of age as Mrs. Hendee could carry through the river on her back. Even their cruel hearts were touched by the heroic bravery of the noble woman. Several times she slipped and fell in the water, but would quickly regain her footing, when the Indians, who were watching her, would clap their hands, crying out with great glee, "good squaw, good squaw." Thus she rescued and restored to their parents nine little boys. The last child carried over the river was my little brother Joe. She came up to the Indian who kept guard over me and begged him to release me. "No, No," cried he, "that boy over ten years old." "He is but a few months past ten," Mrs. Hendee replied, "too small a boy for so long a march, let him go back with his little brother." "No, no," replied the old Indian, "my prisoner, big heap fight in that boy, he make brave Injin warrior." Mrs. Hendee entreated and expostulated, but all in vain, he utterly refused to release me. I could never describe to you the utter despair which took possession of me, and when I found that Mrs. Hendee's efforts for my rescue were in vain, my disappointment and grief were too deep for tears, now to be torn from them in this cruel manner seemed worse than death.

The Indians now made hurried preparations for their homeward march.

They took a shorter route across the hills by the way of Randolph, and ere nightfall we had traveled many weary miles on our way to Montreal. When father returned home from Connecticut what a scene of desolation presented itself. His house with its contents, the barns, with the grain, hay and cattle, had all been burned and destroyed by the savages. Indeed, they made their savage boast that they had burned every house and barn in the town. One house, however, was saved by the timely efforts of Mr. Durkee, the wife of Lieut. Durkee. This family, who lived on the river about four miles above our house, did not know of the approach of the Indians. Happening to look out of the window she saw them crowding in at the front gate. She was alone in the house with her baby, her husband and sons were at work in the barn. She snatched her baby from the cradle and rushed out at the back door just as the Indians entered the front door. She fled with the speed of a deer up the brook, but was seen and followed by one of the Indians. A few rods from the brook there was a clump of hemlock trees behind which was a pile of brush and between the brush and trees she hid. The old Indian followed close by the brook but did not find her. She was in an agony of fear lest her baby should cry and thus betray her whereabouts, but fortunately it kept quiet. The Indian passed a little farther up the brook, then crossed and returned on the other side to the house without finding her, although he passed within a few feet of her. Half paralyzed with fright as she crouched down in the shadows of the hemlocks she heard the savage exclaim, "Ugh! Squaw gone with papoose way up the mountain, me no hunt any more." It was with a great feeling of relief she saw him make his way back to the house. They made but short tarry at Mr. Durkee's and hastened on to join the main body who had crossed the hills by a shorter route. When Mrs. Durkee returned to the house she found it on fire, her husband and sons had been carried away as prisoners. The barn was also on fire, but she finally succeeded in extinguishing it and saving the buildings, one of which has been preserved, the partially charred boards and timbers on one side plainly bear marks of flame and smoke. The Indians also slaughtered one hundred and fifty neat cattle and all the hogs and poultry they could find, and had destroyed all the furniture and valuables which they could not carry away, wiping out years of labor.

Father found mother staying with a kind-hearted family in a neighboring settlement. He was overpowered with grief for the loss of his eldest son, and with the terrible misfortunes that had befallen him. But winter was approaching and he immediately set about providing a shelter for his little family. The noble-hearted settlers on the Connecticut River came to assist the people of Royalton, and ere winter set in more than a dozen rough but comfortable houses had been erected. Kind-hearted friends from abroad had provided them with a few household articles and articles of furniture, and before winter had set in father's family had moved into their new home, but their hearts were wrung with anguish and grief at the

loss of their beloved child. Every morning and evening, at the family altar, father besought God to keep, preserve, and finally restore to them their son. I have heard my dear mother say that during that long winter of grief and uncertainty there was scarcely an hour passed but a silent, earnest petition went up from her burdened heart. "Lord be thou near to our dear one, protect and keep him from evil and teach us to trust thee whatever betides." In the darkest hours of grief and anxiety she found comfort and hope in God's word. And thus those hours that seemed so dark were rich with her discipline, courage, endurance and faith.

Thus time slipped by; how anxiously they waited to hear even one word, that I was alive, but none came. They knew I had been taken to Canada with the other prisoners, but in respect to my fate after reaching Montreal, they had heard nothing. Thus the winter passed and spring opened. One day father came in feeling unusually troubled and dejected, "Oh, mother," he exclaimed, "I feel the loss of that dear child more and more, how I wish for his cheerful presence, and how empty life seems; then this terrible uncertainty respecting his fate, I cannot see the least rift in the clouds or the least gleam of comfort." "Dear husband," replied mother, "In the darkest hours of trouble, I have always found hope and comfort in God's word, and now let us see what He will say," and taking the Bible (the same one which I had hidden in the hollow log, and which of all the contents of the house had alone been saved), she opened it and read "trust ye in the Lord forever, for in the Lord Jehovah is everlasting strength. Commit thy ways unto the Lord. Trust also in the Lord and He shall bring it to pass." "Just think of it, dear father, God himself speaks to us now, He not only entreats, but He commands us to commit all into His hands, to trust also to Him and His word is pledged, He will bring it to pass." "I see it now," said father, "I have failed to trust God fully." Then on his bended knees he renewedly committed to the care of the Great Shepherd, the lamb that had so suddenly been torn from the parent fold, and besought the Lord to inspire him with perfect faith and trust. Then the burden of grief was removed and the peace which perfect trust and faith inspired seemed to fill his heart. And thus sustained by firm faith in God's promises, from that time forward, their hearts were inspired with renewed courage and faith to believe that He would guard and protect their beloved child from evil and danger, and finally bring him back to them in safety.

The summer passed and autumn came. Nearly a year had gone by, still not one word had they heard from me. Sometimes when doubts and fears would arise, then God's promises—those words uttered hundreds of years ago, yet glowing with the Eternal faith of God's truth and wisdom, "Commit thy ways unto the Lord. Trust also Him, and He shall bring it to pass," would fill their hearts with renewed hope and comfort. Truly, "The steps of faith fall on the seeming void, but find the rock beneath." One Sabbath morning early in October, the family were at breakfast, when suddenly the door opened and I bounded into the room, and was clasped

in my parents' arms. "Bless the Lord, Oh, my soul," exclaimed father, "we have trusted in the Lord and thou hast brought it to pass, thou hast restored to us our dear son, Blessed be thy Holy name." My dear little brothers and sisters crowded around me almost wild with joy, as mother said, "I think that was the happiest day of all our lives."

"Please tell us, grandpa, about your captivity and release from the Indians."

It was a long, weary march, continued he, through the wilderness; with the other prisoners, I was taken to Montreal. A kind-hearted French lady saw me and became interested in my behalf. She at length succeeded in obtaining my release from the Indians. She took me to her house, treating me with the utmost kindness and was at last instrumental in sending me home. In parting with me she made me a present of a gold guinea.

"Did you spend it on the way home?" No, but I will tell you children how I did spend that guinea. A few Sabbaths after I reached home, a young minister came to preach for us. The price for his services was a guinea for the Sunday. As father was treasurer of the society, the duty of paying the minister devolved on him, but there was no money in the treasury. I went to the little box in which I kept my small treasures and brought the guinea to father to pay the minister. "That is my noble-hearted boy," said father, "but you shall never lose anything by this my son." "I think that was too bad," said cousin Henry, "I wouldn't have given him the guinea anyhow." Why, my dear children, I never in my life gave anything more willingly or gladly. God's minister was worthy of his pay. I had been taught, it is always safe giving to the Lord. In my case this was verified, for it was, indeed, the source of all my future worldly prosperity. As soon as father was able to do so, he repaid me, not in gold, but he gave me a dozen sheep and several heifers. These were put out to double, and to such advantage, that when I became of age I was worth nearly a thousand dollars, a goodly amount for those days to begin the world with. As long as time endures, will those words of the inspired penman prove true, "Give and it shall be given unto you again, heaped up, pressed down, flowing over."

Note 23. JOHN PLACE¹, came from Devonshire, England, and settled in Newington, about 1675-80, which at that time was Dover, N. H. About 1687 he removed to Rochester, N. H., and built a log house, not far from the old burying grounds on Haven's Hill, where he died at a great age. The name of his wife is unknown.

CHILDREN.

- i. RICHARD², b. —; supposed to have come with his father.*
- ii. JONATHAN², b. —.
- iii. JAMES², b. —; m. Hannah —.
- iv. SUSANNAH², b. —.

RICHARD², b. in England, ——. Name of his wife unknown. He settled in Maine and located about ten miles from Portland at North Yarmouth, on Casco Bay. There he built a fort, but the Indians made such frequent raids he returned and settled in Rochester, where his father had gone. He died there at the great age of one hundred and five years. He was a man of great strength and athletic proportions, weighing two hundred and fifty pounds, and over six feet and two inches in height. He was a terror to the Indians for miles around, and was much respected by his townsmen.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN³, b. about 1716; d. 71 years of age.
- ii. A DAUGHTER³, b. —; m. Noah Thompson, of Berwick, Me.
- iii. JAMES³, b. —; m. Hannah —.*
- iv. ABRAHAM³, b. —.

JAMES PLACE³ (Richard², John¹), married Hannah —; died 1758, about sixty years of age. He lived in Rochester, N. H.; a carpenter.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOHN⁴, b. —.*
- ii. GEORGE⁴, b. —.
- iii. DAVID⁴, b. —.
- iv. HANNAH⁴, b. —.

JOHN PLACE⁴ (James³, Richard², John¹), born —; married, Apr. 21, 1750, Lucy Jenness, born in Rye, N. H., in 1728. He settled on "Dry Hill," in Rochester, N. H., and they both lie in the old family burying grounds at Dry Hill.

CHILDREN.

- i. JAMES⁵, b. Feb. 25, 1755.*
- ii. JOHN⁵, b. —; m. Jan. 11, 1781, Patience Varney; removed to Vermont.

JAMES PLACE⁵ (John⁴, James³, Richard², John¹), born on "Dry Hill," Rochester, N. H., Feb. 25, 1755; died on "Dry Hill," Jan. 2, 1837; married, first, May 23, 1776, Esther Varney, by whom he had nine children; married, second, Sept. 26, 1785, Abigail Hayes, born Feb. 9, 1761; died on "Dry Hill," Aug. 2, 1855. They lie in the old burial grounds at "Dry Hill." The compiler, Guy S. Rix, was at her funeral.

CHILDREN.

- i. ENOCH⁶, b. July 13, 1786.
- ii. ESTHER⁶, b. Mar. 22, 1788; d. Oct. 28, 1794.
- iii. HANNAH⁶, b. Mar. 15, 1790; m. James Hanson.
- iv. LUCY⁶, b. May 1, 1792; m. Joseph Otis.
- v. JAMES⁶, b. Sept. 20, 1794; d. Apr. 19, 1835; m. Mary Lovejoy Gould.

- vi. JOHN⁶, b. Dec. 30, 1796; m. Almira Mead.
- vii. MOSES⁶, b. Dec. 17, 1798; m. Patience Downs.
- viii. NOAH⁶, b. Oct. 28, 1800; m. Charlotte Hamm.
- ix. GEORGE⁶, b. July 12, 1802; d. June 2, 1839.
- x. ABIGAIL⁶, b. Sept. 18 1804; d. Feb. 4, 1901; m. Andrew W. Foss.

JAMES PLACE⁶, was born on "Dry Hill," Rochester, N. H., Sept. 20, 1794. He settled in Haverhill, N. H., where he died Apr. 19, 1835. He was a tailor. He married Mary Lovejoy Gould,† who died at her father's at East Haverhill, Mar. 2, 1846, both are buried in East Haverhill. Mrs. Place learned the trade of her husband and worked at it, but was handicapped by being a cripple from hip disease, and after her husband's death, not being able to care for her children, they were scattered to the ends of the earth. James Place was a fine musician, and could play on almost any instrument. He was a soldier in the war of 1812-14.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY ELIZA⁷, b. —; m. Dr. Tuttle, of Littleton, N. H.
- ii. MARIA LOUISA⁷, b. —; m. a Mr. Goodwin, of New York City.
Had one daughter, Emma Goodwin⁸, she died and was buried in Greenwood cemetery.
- iii. JAMES FOSTER⁷, b. —; m. Hannah Tuttle; no children. He was a soldier in Co. F, 5th N. H. Vol. Inf. He died in Milton, N. H.
- iv. EMILY JANE⁷, b. —; m. Richard W. Foss, of Strafford, N. H.
- v. ABIGAIL AUGUSTA⁷, b. Feb. 1, 1835; m. Guy S. Rix.

Note 24. THOMAS GOULD¹, born about 1639; married Elizabeth —. Lived in Salem, Mass. He died and his wife, Elizabeth, was appointed administratrix of his estate, June 24, 1690.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOSEPH², b. Jan. 15, 1662-3.
- ii. THOMAS², b. Sept. 16, 1664; d. Feb. 1, 1667-8.
- iii. JAMES², b. Feb. 8, 1666-7.
- iv. THOMAS², b. Feb. 26, 1667-8.*
- v. BENJAMIN², b. Aug. 26, 1669.
- vi. SAMUEL², b. Feb. 6, 1670-1.
- vii. MARY², b. May 7, 1694(?).

THOMAS², born in Salem, Mass., Feb. 26, 1667-8; married Abigail Needham, daughter of Anthony and Ann (Potter) Needham.

CHILDREN

- i. ABIGAIL³, b. Aug. 3, 1692.
- ii. THOMAS³, b. June 22, 1694.
- iii. RACHAEL³, b. Apr. 11, 1716.
- iv. NEHEMIAH³, b. Oct. 15, 1715.*

v. PROVIDED³, b. —.

vi. GEORGE³, b. 1706.

NEHEMIAH³, born Oct. 15, 1715; married, Nov. 1, 1737, Esther Bowers, born in 1713; died Jan. 28, 1787, daughter of Samuel Bowers and Esther his wife. Nehemiah lived in Groton, Mass. He was a member of Capt. Thomas Lawrence's company, attached to the forces operating around Lake George, near Fort William Henry, N. Y., in 1758. Perhaps his company was in the fort at the massacre, July 9, 1758. On July 20, 1758, in the memorable skirmish at a place near the fort, Capt. Lawrence was killed, together with four of his men, and among them was "Corporal Nehemiah Gould." His widow married, second, in 1765, Phineas Wait.

CHILDREN.

- i. ESTHER⁴, b. Dec. 31, 1738.
- ii. NEHEMIAH⁴, b. Nov. 28, 1741; d. Mar. 19, 1745.
- iii. JAMES⁴, b. Feb. 22, 1743.*
- iv. JONAS⁴, b. Jan. 26, 1745; d. Feb. 11, 1745.
- v. LYDIA⁴, b. Jan. 25, 1746.
- vi. MARY⁴, b. Feb. 5, 1748.
- vii. LONAS⁴, b. Feb. 8, 1749.
- viii. NEHEMIAH⁴, b. Jan. 13, 1752.
- ix. MORIAH⁴, b. June 5, 1754.

JAMES GOULD⁴, born in Groton, Mass. Feb. 22, 1743; died in Hanover, N. H., Oct. 11, 1822; married, in Hollis, N. H., Aug. 27, 1765, Mary Lovejoy, born in Hollis, Apr. 27, 1747; died Mar. 15, 1833. He was a revolutionary soldier, a lieutenant in Col. Baldwin's regiment, and in Col. Hobart's regiment. He was a pensioner. He settled in Cockermouth, now Groton, N. H., and about 1779-80, removed to Hanover, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. JAMES⁵, b. Dec. 18, 1765.
- ii. PHINEAS⁵, b. July 18, 1767.*
- iii. RALPH WAIT⁵, b. June 19, 1769.
- iv. MARY⁵, b. Sept. 15, 1771.
- v. THEODORE⁵, b. Nov. 30, 1773; d. Jan. 5, 1774.
- vi. SALLY⁵, b. Feb. 24, 1774.
- vii. A NAMELESS SON⁵, b. July 17, 1777; d. two hours after birth.
- viii. ESTHER⁵, b. June 27, 1779.
- ix. LUKE⁵, b. Aug. 15, 1780.
- x. THEODORE⁵, b. July 28, 1782.
- xi. WILLIAM⁵, b. Sept. 3, 1784.
- xii. ANNA⁵, b. Apr. 28, 1786; m. a Mr. Bedel, of Bath, N. H.
- xiii. BETSEY⁵, b. Apr. 29, 1799.
- xiv. GEORGE⁵, b. June 15, 1792; d. in N. Y., unm.

PHINEAS GOULD⁶, born in Hollis, N. H., July 18, 1767; died in East Haverhill, N. H., May 10, 1851; married, first, Betsey Smith, born in Hanover, N. H., Oct. 14, 1773; died in childbirth, June 30, 1814; married, second, Apr. 25, 1818, Mrs. Mary Bradish, who died July 4, 1862. Mrs. Bradish was a Miss Jones, and her first husband was James Bradish.

CHILDREN.

- i. LUCY⁶, b. Apr. 8, 1790; d. Feb. 11, 1810.
- ii. JOHN SULLIVAN⁶, b. Mar. 20, 1794.
- iii. BETSEY⁶, b. July 16, 1796.
- iv. AMELIA⁶, b. July 23, 1798.
- v. PHINEAS⁶, b. Apr. 10, 1800; d. May 11, 1801.
- vi. LOUISA⁶, b. Apr. 4, 1802.
- vii. MARY LOVEJOY⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1803; m. James Place.
- viii. MARQUIS L.⁶, b. July 12, 1805.
- ix. SARAH⁶, b. Jan. 7, 1807.
- x. —; d. young.
- xi. —; d. young.
- xii. —; d. young.

CHILDREN BY SECOND WIFE.

- xiii. A SON⁶, stillborn, May 26, 1819.
- xiv. SIMON STAFFORD⁶, b. Apr. 13, 1821.
- xv. A DAUGHTER⁶, stillborn, July 14, 1823.

Note 25. DAVID INGALLS¹, was born in Canterbury, N. H., Sept. 7, 1778; died Feb. 21, 1855; married Sarah Fernald, born Dec. 29, 1777. He lived in Loudon, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. CLARISSA², b. —; m. Jesse Mason, of Concord, N. H.
- ii. THOMAS JEFFERSON², b. Dec. 11, 1804.
- iii. DIAMOND², b. —; m. Annie Peters; lived in Baltimore, Md.
- iv. JOHN LANGDON², b. —; lived in Pittsfield, N. H.
- v. JOSHUA², b. in 1809.*
- vi. BETSEY², b. —; m. John Rollins, of Concord, N. H.
- vii. CORLIS², b. —.
- viii. LEAVITT BENNETT², b. —.
- ix. SARAH JANE², b. —; m. Hanson Evans.
- x. JESSE², b. —; drowned.

JOSHUA INGALLS², born in Loudon, N. H., in 1809; married Charlotte Ann Jones, who died in Concord, N. H., Jan. 10, 1900; lived in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. JOSHUA³, b. —; d. young.
- ii. MARY FRANCES³, b. Jan. 17, 1840; m. first, Orison Dudley; m. second, George Kelley.

iii. GEORGE ELBRIDGE³, b. 1842.

iv. CLARA ANN AUGUSTA³, b. July 15, 1852; m. Eugene A. Rix.

Note 26. JOHN CLAY¹, born in Chester, N. H., Apr. 7, 1757; married, Aug. 6, 1777, Abigail Brown, born Mar. 7, 1758. He lived in Candia, N. H., where he died June 28, 1832.

CHILDREN.

- i. MARY², b. Dec. 26, 1778.
- ii. JOHN², b. May 17, 1780; d. Nov. 18, 1789.
- iii. JAMES², b. Oct. 7, 1781.*
- iv. STEPHEN², b. Apr. 14, 1783.
- v. WALTER², b. Feb. 18, 1785; d. Oct. 25, 1786.
- vi. ANNA², b. Feb. 13, 1787.
- vii. WALTER², b. Dec. 8, 1788.
- viii. JOHN², b. Nov. 23, 1790; d. aged 4 years.
- ix. LYDIA², b. Oct. 13, 1792.
- x. SALLY², b. Nov. 10, 1794.
- xi. JOHN², b. Oct. 20, 1796.
- xii. ABIGAIL², b. Apr. 17, 1799.
- xiii. NATHAN², b. Feb. 20, 1801.

JAMES CLAY², born Oct. 7, 1781, and settled in Sanbornton, N. H. He married, first, Mar. 6, 1806, Elizabeth Dearborn, widow of John Lord. She was born June 30, 1771, and died Mar. 30, 1815. He married, second, Nov. 23, 1815, Ruth Sanborn, widow of Samuel Jaques. She died May 9, 1843. He married, third, in Aug., 1844, Hannah Parsons. He died July 1, 1857. She died in Dec., 1861.

CHILDREN.

- i. LOVEJOY³, b. Nov. 30, 1806.
- ii. JAMES³, b. Feb. 23, 1808.
- iii. ELIZABETH³, b. Aug. 9, 1811.
- iv. NATHAN³, b. June 11, 1810.
- v. ABIGAIL³, b. Aug. 9, 1811.
- vi. SAMUEL³, b. Apr. 24, 1813; d. aged 9 months and 13 days.
- vii. AMELIA³, b. Mar. 5, 1815.
- viii. SAMUEL JAKES³, b. July 29, 1817.*
- ix. WILLIAM³, b. Dec. 11, 1818.
- x. MATTHEW SANBORN³, b. July 4, 1820.
- xi. MARTHA SANBORN³, b. Sept. 13, 1821.
- xii. DANIEL SANBORN³, b. Nov. 29, 1822.
- xiii. EBENEZER³, b. June 8, 1824; d. aged one year.
- xiv. EBENEZER³, b. Mar. 13, 1826; d. aged 8 months.
- xv. SARAH JANE³, b. May 20, 1827.
- xvi. HENRY³, b. Aug. 30, 1828.
- xvii. JONATHAN SANBORN³, b. May 4, 1830; d. July 17, 1860.
- xviii. JESSE SANBORN³, b. May 4, 1833; d. July 20, 1856.

SAMUEL JAKUES CLAY³, was born in Sanbornton, N. H., now Tilton, July 29, 1817. He married, Dec. 18, 1849, Mary Ann Webster, born in Pelham, N. H., Aug. 26, 1829, daughter of Simon Bradford and Lephey (Johnson) Webster. Mr. Clay was a stone-cutter, and died in Vinal Haven, Maine, Sept. 6, 1866. His widow resided in Concord, N. H.

CHILDREN.

- i. WILLIAM HARRY⁴, b. Pelham, N. H., Dec. 18, 1849; m. Ruth Johnson, his first cousin.
- ii. SAMUEL ALFORD⁴, b. Quincy, Mass., May 3, 1851; m. Mary Louise Rix.
- iii. RUTH SANBORN⁴, b. Quincy, Mass., Sept. 7, 1855; d. Apr. 14, 1857.

INDEX

INDEX.

A

Abbott, Elizabeth C. (1828), 92
 James, 92
 Aber, Carrie (1852), 104
 Stephen P., 104
 Adams, Arunah, 27
 Charles, 174
 Frances B. (1888), 175
 Gamilla (1836), 133
 Marion (1889), 175
 Mary (1804), 45
 Mary S. (1844), 96
 Aiken, Cora B., 173
 Eusebia M. (1889), 173
 Hurl (1891), 173
 Joshua, 173
 Myrle L. (1896), 173
 Sadie M. (1894), 173
 Ainsworth, Sarah A., 122
 Allen, Amos H. (1810), 105
 Mary E. (1900), 163
 Percival M. (1895), 163
 Sally H. (1810), 72
 Victor M. (1870), 105, 163
 Ames, Joanna, 111
 Andrews, Betsey, 149
 Warren, 114
 Anthony, Adelia M., 142
 Armstrong, H. F., 62
 Arnold, James, 111
 Kittie May (1860), 111
 Arthur, George P., 165
 Leslie P. (1883), 165
 Malcom U. (1886), 163
 Atherton, M. R., 119
 Atkinson, Sarah, 46
 Atwood, Walter, 154
 Austin, Lydia, 106
 Avery, Maria, 105
 Ayres, Lizzie A. (1832), 120

B

Baker, Emily, 119
 Baldwin, Abe, 83
 Elisha J., 117
 Eugene W. (1866), 118

Baldwin, Frank H. (1854), 118
 Grace D., 118
 Helen M. (1865), 157
 Jacob, 117
 Lois, 126
 Robert B., 157
 Ball, Adeline, 64
 Dorothy A. (1900), 155
 Perry W., 155
 Ballard, Alice R. (1860), 159
 Barnes, Orra (1876), 133
 Bascom, Samuel, 59
 Beaumont, Lillian L. (1865), 158
 Bell, Lydia, 22
 Bellows, Daniel, 9, 12
 Deborah (1760), 12
 Jerisha (1757), 12
 Thankful (1750), 12
 Thomas (1753), 12
 Benjamin, Abiel, 16
 Eames, 49
 Elam, 45
 Family, 190
 Hannah (1813), 49
 States, 16
 Bennett, Polly, 13
 Best, Ephraim, 148
 Jared F. (1865), 149
 Lizzie A. (1856), 149
 Lucius E. (1863), 149
 Marie L. (1873), 149
 Wilas J. (1858), 149
 Bickford, Aurelia, 73
 Bierstadt, Albert M. (1890), 160
 Edward (1824), 95
 Edward H. (1857), 95
 Elizabeth (1859), 95
 Oscar A. (1850), 95, 160
 Binder, Alice M., 166
 Bingham, Cynthia, 32
 Rachel, 59
 Bishop, Mary W. (1843), 99
 Robert W., 99
 Blake, Charles H. (1861), 111
 Charles H. (1890), 111
 Dorothy (1900), 111
 Florence M. (1894), 111
 Maxson (1896), 111

- Blake, Warren D., 111
 Bly, Isabel F., 161
 Boardman Family, 185
 Joseph, 16
 Lizzie (1870), 133
 Boker, Luella, 176
 Bolger, Ellen E. (1887), 157
 Fred S. (1886), 157
 Hortence (1873), 157
 Humphrey (1871), 157
 John E. (1877), 157
 Lottie M. (1890), 157
 Mable (1883), 157
 Mary (1890), 157
 Michael K., 157
 Bond, Cordelia E. (1829), 88
 Bonfoy, Chauncy (1839), 121
 Edwin A. (1863), 121
 Harry C. (1858), 121
 Ira C. (1856), 121
 Louisa J. (1861), 121
 Lula May (1867), 121
 Stella V. (1870), 121
 Bowen, Addie, 56
 Henderson, 56
 Homer, 56
 Louise, 56
 Brian, Julia C., 72
 Briggs, Abigail, 117
 Charles (1846), 87
 Charles M. (1847), 87
 Charles E. (1876), 155
 Elsie M. (1882), 155
 Ethel I. (1878), 155
 Frank (1856), 87
 George S. (1847), 87
 Henry A. (1844), 87, 155
 Joseph (1812), 87
 Lewis (1854), 87
 Mary R. (1852), 87
 William (1853), 87
 Brigham, Abraham, 59
 Lucy B. (1818), 59
 Brimmer, Andres (1810), 49
 Bertha A., 49
 Eber E. (1855), 49
 Herman M. (1845), 49
 Bronson, Mary, 107
 Brooks, Abram, 144
 Benjamin B. (1829), 43
 Eusebia M. (1846), 144
 Louisa, 43
 Maria B., 128
 Sulu S. (1873), 160
 Brown, Esther, 15
 Eunice (1767), 28
 Frank, 126
 Hannah, 126
 Brown, Josiah, 45
 Lewis M. (1840), 43
 Martha, 24
 Philenia M. (1829), 105
 Sophia, 74
 Bruce, Alfred (1812), 106
 Donald (1844), 163
 George, 101
 Helen M. (1843), 101
 Mary Z. (1843), 106
 Thomas, 106
 Wallace (1844), 106
 Wayland I. (1858), 106, 163
 Bryant, Charles, 81
 Mary E., 79
 William, 81
 Buckland, Martha, 90
 Burdick, Anna P. (1846), 50
 Charles C. (1818), 50
 Charles H. (1842), 50
 Charles A. (1865), 51
 Charles A. (1871), 51
 Edwin J. (1853), 51
 Ella J. (1852), 51, 111
 Family, 195
 Francis (1845), 51
 Frank J. (1860), 51, 111
 Frances E. (1889), 111
 George T. (1853), 51
 Ida, 100
 James B. (1822), 51
 John W. (1818), 51
 Mary E. (1839), 50
 Mary E. (1859), 51, 111
 Mary A. (1856), 51
 Maxson, 51
 Sabra, 53
 Sarah J. (1847), 50
 Winifred, 111
 Burdis, Hannah S., 44
 Burton, Albert, 111
 Benjamin, 123
 Bessie H. (1881), 111
 Carrie E. (1879), 111
 Daisy (1843), 111
 Elizabeth, 44
 Israel, 111
 Jennie, 123
 Butler, Bradford W. (1871), 167
 Denson, 90
 Julia A. (1849), 90
 William, 166
 Buzzell, Fred, 91

C

- Cadwallender, Anna, 119
 Campbell, Nancy, 29

- Carlton, Sarah, 96
 Carpenter, Kate A., 88
 Carn, Sophronia, 84
 Carron, Julia E. (1860), 122
 Carter, Martha, 140
 Castle, Savina, 99
 Chafin, Charles, 47
 Frank, 47
 George, 47
 Lucy, 47
 Chaplin, Sarah, 100
 Chapman, Benjamin, 17
 Emily R. (1851), 50
 Family, 194, 203
 Kingsley (1833), 49
 Prudence, 49
 Rufus, 49
 Sarah E., 50
 William R., 50
 Charter, Mary L. (1828), 88
 Cheever, Francis A., 103
 Cilley, Albert, 90
 Leon (1782), 90
 Clark, Alice (1863), 127
 Benjamin (1827), 126
 Carrie E. (1857), 126
 Ellen, 22.
 Emily L. (1858), 126
 Esther (1758), 20, 89
 Family, 185
 George (1866), 127
 James G., 166
 John, 20
 John, 126
 Jonathan, 40
 Laura Ann, 147
 Mary (1790), 40
 Nancy, 89
 Nettie J. (1873), 166, 176
 Samuel, 89
 Susan E. (1860), 126
 Valla J. (1875), 166
 Clarkson, C. C., 107
 Caroline, 107
 Ella, 107
 Clay, Bessie A. (1880), 168
 Family, 216
 Harry A. (1878), 168, 177
 Morris (1902), 177
 Samuel A. (1854), 167
 Clement, Lydia, 78
 Miriam, 17
 Cleveland, Anna, 33
 Close, Emily Ann (1832), 54
 Henry, 54
 Cobb, Maria A., 101
 Colby, Abigail, 36
 Collisson, Allan W. (1880), 128
 Collisson, Charles F. (1875), 128
 George E. (1882), 128
 Henry M. (1842), 128
 Henry R. (1876), 128
 Colwell, Mary Ann, 113
 Connell, Elnora P., 145
 Conklin, Sally, 123
 Cooley, Carl E. (1892), 88
 Edward S., 88
 Corser Family, 187
 Rachel (1781), 35
 Cotrell, Jeremiah, 25
 Craig, Arthur H., 78
 James A., 78
 Crand, Ann F. (1843), 112
 Crandall, Betsey, 26
 Fanny, 27
 Gideon, 26
 Hiram, 26
 Joseph, 26
 Lois, 26
 Shubal, 26
 Thomas, 26
 Tracy, 26
 Solomon, 27
 Crane, Agnes F. (1869), 97, 161
 Allen P. (1875), 97
 Austin W. (1877), 97
 Edith S. (1866), 97, 161
 Edgar, 98
 Ethel P. (1885), 97
 Eliza P. (1843), 43
 Flora M. (1871), 97
 George, 28
 Laura (1831), 43
 Margaret, 98
 Mary A. (1845), 43
 Moses B. (1835), 43, 97
 Nahum, 43
 Persis G. (1837), 43, 97
 Stella, 98
 William (1833), 43, 97
 Crary, Eunice, 50, 51
 Crimm, Albert B. (1853), 115
 Bernard, 115
 Raymond R. (1880), 115
 Croff, Judith, 134
 Cross, Mary, 8
 Curtis, Abner, 153
 Floyd (1901), 100
 Sarah M. (1855), 153
 Thomas W. (1880), 100
 Cushman, Adelbert P. (1847), 117
 Albert H. (1841), 116
 Benjamin H. (1778), 58
 Benjamin (1811), 58
 Charles S. (1854), 116
 Charles II. (1844), 117

Cushman, Charles M. (1853), 116
 Clara A. (1853), 116
 Earl P. (1818), 58, 116
 Earl D. (1850), 116
 Elizabeth M. (1835), 115
 George P. (1815), 58, 116
 Harper G. (1824), 59
 Henry W. (1841), 117
 James M. (1852), 116
 Jennette C. (1842), 116
 Lysander (1812), 58, 115
 Maria (1813), 58
 Mary E. (1851), 117
 Milo H. (1845), 117
 Sarah P. (1830), 59
 Solomon (1821), 59
 Sophia L. (1840), 116
 Susan A. (1849), 116
 Valmore B. (1816), 58, 116
 William A. (1822), 59, 117
 William F. (1849), 116

D

Dague, Isabel V. (1870), 174
 Jose G., 174
 Damon, Ellen D. (1864), 127, 165
 Emily J. (1861), 127, 165
 George B., 127
 Danforth, Abiah (1789), 20
 Amos G. (1796), 20
 Anna (1772), 20
 Aurelia J. (1832), 73
 Betsey (1819), 36
 Calista S. (1846), 74
 Charlotte (1810), 36
 Clarence, 136
 Edna E. (1836), 73
 Edward, 136
 Family, 185
 George H. (1830), 73
 Harriet A. (1827), 36, 75
 Herbert (1871), 135
 Horace H. (1842), 74, 135
 Jedediah, 19
 Jedediah (1777), 20, 75
 Jedediah (1803), 36, 73
 Josephine (1845), 36
 Maude (1870), 135
 John B. (1807), 36
 Jonathan S. (1783), 20
 Nathan (1779), 20
 Nathan C. (1805), 36, 73
 Peter (1774), 20
 Polly (1787), 20
 Prentice S. (1820), 36
 Rachel C. (1809), 36, 74
 Danforth, Rix (1771), 26, 76
 Ruth A. (1837), 73
 Samuel (1841), 73
 Sarah (1781), 20
 Sarah R. (1809), 36, 74
 Sarah F. (1836), 74
 Sylvanus E. (1844), 74, 135
 Sylvester P. (1838), 73, 135
 William, 19
 William (1794), 20
 Deal, Hattie, 86
 Dean, Alice (1860), 127
 Susan E., 118
 William R., 127
 DeGraph, Harmonies, 117
 John H. (1858), 117
 Deitz, Arthur (1872), 152
 Catherine (1885), 152
 Cornelia (1887), 152
 Hattie (1878), 152
 Helen (1875), 152
 Henry W. (1879), 152
 Leroy (1870), 152
 Robert (1883), 152
 Rockwell (1877), 152
 Theodore, 152
 Dennison, Eunice D. (1875), 130
 Joseph D., 120
 Katherine K. (1881), 130
 Derby, Caroline, 89
 Dewey, Darius (1795), 59
 Family, 185
 Florinda R. (1823), 59
 Freddie (1859), 119
 Garner (1827), 59, 118
 Garner G. (1893), 164
 Gertrude (1895), 164
 Glen T. (1869), 119
 Helen L. (1894), 164
 Katherine (1891), 164
 Mary A. (1864), 119
 Pearl B. (1862), 119, 164
 Rhoda (1791), 59
 Dickinson, Cornelia L., 160
 Dill, David M., 66
 Rebecca (1822), 66
 Dingman, Alvin, 137
 Dixon, Mary C., 129
 Dolphe, Catherine, 134
 Dorrance, Margaret, 30
 Downing, Mary Jane, 122
 Durkee, Laura, 61
 Dustin, John, 116
 Louisa, 116
 Lydia E. (1830), 116
 Moses, 116
 Nathaniel, 116
 Sarah Ann (1818), 116

E

- East, Betsey (1829), 121
 Mary (1876), 123
 Samuel, 122
 Eastman, Alfred (1830), 77
 Charles W. (1830), 42, 92
 Clara (1856), 92
 Esther R. (1815), 42, 91
 Family, 188
 Frank R. (1872), 154
 George R. (1812), 42, 91
 George (1848), 91
 Helen (1862), 92
 James, 77
 Jane (1842), 91
 Jason (1826), 42
 Joel (1800), 77
 Lucretia (1817), 42, 92
 Obadiah, 36, 42
 Rebecca (1780), 36
 Ruth (1840), 91, 158
 Seaborn (1787), 42
 Searle (1825), 42
 Stephen R., 80
 Stephen J., 154
 Susan T. (1822), 80
 Wilbur (1858), 92
 William (1820), 42
 Eaton, Sidney W., 87
 Edmonds, Andrew, 100
 Ida May, 100
 Eldridge, Nellie, 78
 Elliott, Ada M. (1885), 154
 John (1847), 154
 Margaret (1896), 154
 Millie H. (1882), 154
 Rennie C. (1876), 154
 Elmer, Cynthia W. (1843), 144
 Emmons, Gardner B., 135
 Gardner G. (1894), 135
 Harry G. (1869), 135
 Helen (1895), 135
 Margaret (1897), 135
 Eustis, Lucy M. (1863), 73

F

- Farr, Ada M. (1859), 86
 Bertha E. (1874), 153
 Charles T. (1852), 86
 Charles (1875), 153
 Elanson (1819), 86
 Emily W. (1850), 86
 Estella B. (1855), 86, 154
 George W. (1846), 86
 Hiram (1849), 86, 153
 Mary A., 42
 Farr, Sophronia, 96
 Farrier, Nancy (1797), 45
 Farrington, Martha (1837), 81
 Farwell, Allena (1897), 172
 Anne L. (1866), 144
 Claude (1900), 172
 George S. (1875), 144, 172
 Harry C. (1873), 144, 172
 Henry A. (1842), 143
 Max (1897), 172
 Melba N. (1895), 172
 Fay, Barbanas, 60
 Betsey, 60
 Fellows, Charles, 56
 George, 56
 Ruth, 56
 Felt, Mary, 8
 Filmore, Hiel, 24
 Fish, Frank F. (1871), 170
 Paul Rix (1894), 171
 Fishley, Helen, 104
 Fisk, Abel, 8
 Benjamin, 74
 Charles K. (1839), 75
 Charles W. (1842), 75
 Jane G. (1840), 74
 Rachel M. (1838), 74
 Thomas J., 74
 Thomas E. (1836), 74
 William (1863), 1
 Fitch, Daisy A. (1877), 172
 Flanders, John P., 127
 Flint, Lucy A., 156
 Flynn, Carrie, 60
 Chapman, 60
 Elizabeth (1880), 33
 Katherine, 60
 Ford, Judith, 16
 Rose E., 112
 Forester, Ann B. (1823), 92
 Foster, Alice P. (1872), 131
 Alma (1840), 70
 Alma L. (1873), 131
 Edward (1839), 70, 130
 Emily M. (1878), 131
 Family, 181
 Hannah (1673), 7
 Heber K. (1866), 130
 Jeremiah, 70
 Jessie M. (1870), 131
 Joseph J. (1886), 131
 Laura (1850), 70
 Nellie M. (1867), 130
 Watts D. (1884), 131
 Fox, Almada, 89
 Family, 202
 Moody, 89
 Frink, Harriet, 55

Frink, Sarah Ann, 54
Fuller, George E., 86

G

Gage, Helen, 135
Ganson, Vernon (1813), 80
Gates, Martha (1807), 75
 Family, 197
 Thomas, 75
George, James F. (1862), 161
 James N., 161
 Marguerite S. (1888), 162
Gibbs, Sarah S. (1824), 117
Gile, Aaron, (1803), 78
 Ben C. (1872), 147, 174
 Carlos (1895), 174
 Emma V. (1875), 174
 Family, 199
 Fay (1894), 174
 George W. (1830), 79, 145
 George (1857), 147
 Harry E. (1860), 147
 John, 78
 Kirby (1896), 174
 Mary L. (1899), 174
 Melvina (1827), 79
Gilliett, Wallace M., 137
Gilman, Edward W., 168
 Sarah E. (1862), 168
Goodale, Joseph, 3
Goodell, Lillian A., 164
Gordon, Edwin A. (1866), 163
 Grace (1889), 163
 Harold N. (1890), 163
Gould Family, 213
 May L., 137
Grady, Grace H. (1890), 157
 Thomas, 157
Grant, Emery A. (1823), 22
 Isaac, 22
 Loring (1789), 22
 Thomas P. (1854), 22
Gray, Thomas, 12
Green, Albert, 105
 Albert S. (1838), 48, 109
 Almon M., 47
 Alma, 106
 Amanda, 47
 Anna, 47
 Althea T., 112
 Caroline C. (1829), 48
 Charles H. (1833), 48
 Clara (1865), 110
 Clarence H. (1891), 158
 Daniel S. (1802), 25, 47
 Daniel S. (1842), 47
 David M. (1832), 48, 107

Green, David M. (1841), 48, 107
 David E. (1827), 48, 106
 David, 106
 David, 107
 Ebenezer D., 91
 Edward, W., 47, 105
 Ella, 105
 Emma F. (1857), 91
 Esther E. (1894), 158
 Family, 186
 Frederick, 105
 George A. (1843), 48
 George S., 100
 Hannah M., 47
 Herriek, 106
 Helen A. (1839), 48, 107
 Herman, 105
 Jarvis V. B., 47
 Jerusha (1804), 25
 Jerusha M., 105
 Joseph, 25
 Joseph L. (1808), 26, 48
 Joseph L., 47
 Lavinia, 107
 Mary L. (1830), 48, 106
 Mary G. (1837), 47
 Mary E. (1855), 91
 Mary Ann, 105
 Merton, 105
 Phebe (1806), 26
 Phebe L., 47
 Robert M., 107
 Sarah A. (1837), 48, 106
 Sibyl J., 47
 Sophronia, 105
 Thomas (1775), 25
 Thomas R. (1801), 25, 46
 Thomas H. (1821), 47, 105
 Thomas, 48, 106
 Thomas E., 105
 William C. (1853), 91, 158
 William, 106
Greenman, Abigail, 48
 Sarah, 46, 48
Gregory, Mr., 47
Griffin, Francis G., 133
Grinsell, John, 7.
Griswold, L. S., 98
 Mary S., 119
Gunnison, Charles E. (1858), 161
 Lillian (1878), 161
 Stephen S. (1879), 161
Guptie, Mr., 60

H

Hale, Elizabeth, 101
 Frances E., 154

- Hale, Nathan J., 119
 Oscar C. (1816), 68
 Haines, Mary, 135
 Haker, Anna W. (1848), 55
 Hakes, Joshua, 104
 Hapgood, Emily, 58
 Harding, Amelia T. (1891), 151
 Eliza M. (1854), 151
 Harvey L. (1880), 151
 Jed Adams (1886), 151
 Sarah R. (1884), 151
 Wallace W. (1882), 151
 William, 151
 Harper, Esther D., 55
 Malvina J., 55
 Joseph, 55
 Harries, Milo H., 154
 Wilma G. (1875), 154
 Harris, Alice (1767), 25
 Phebe, 29
 Harrison, Beulah E. (1875), 169
 Eugene E., 169
 Jennie M. (1877), 169
 L. R., 89
 Harritt, Harriet Ann (1871), 47
 Hartwell, Edward, 114
 Frank, 114
 George, 114
 Sarah, 114
 Hatch, Elisha (1760), 7, 30
 Jeremiah, 7
 Jeremiah, 30
 Lydia (1789), 30
 Haskell, Lucy Jane, 148
 Hawkes, Carrie (1870), 134
 James (1834), 134
 James, 134
 Mary Jane (1857), 134
 Samuel (1856), 134
 Hayward, Reuben, 58
 Haywood, Henry L. (1860), 57
 Nellie E. (1857), 57
 William (1823), 57
 Heazlit, Maria E. (1850), 142
 Herrick, Anna (1696), 8
 Ephraim, 1
 Hession, Therise, 118
 Hibbard, Alvira, 153
 Hickok, Adna (1890), 161
 Frank (1888), 161
 Harry A. (1873), 127
 H. D., 127
 Myron B., 160
 Nellie (1877), 127
 Hitchcock, Mary E., 168
 Hill, Abbie M., 158
 Annie, 114
 Caleb, 89
 Hill, Lizzie D. (1836), 89
 Hinman, Dean (1876), 118
 Josiah, 118
 Holbrook, Harriet, 59
 Holmes, Abner B. (1849), 112
 Alice L. (1811), 53
 Bartlett (1789), 53
 Bessie, 58
 Eddie C. (1857), 112
 George N. (1823), 53, 111
 George J. (1854), 112
 Harriet S. (1820), 53
 Harty P. (1809), 53
 Henry J. (1815), 53
 Joseph B. (1836), 54
 Lillie A. (1852), 112
 Margaret K. (1825), 53
 Maria S. (1828), 54
 Mary Ann (1817), 53
 Mary L. (1850), 112
 Robert S. (1813), 53
 Sarah W. (1831), 54
 Sarah A. (1858), 112
 William P. (1865), 112
 Hopkins, Emily C. (1896), 166
 Herman D., 165
 Horton, Albert F., 99
 Helen Rix (1900), 100
 Hoskins, Elizabeth B., 173
 Hosmer, Emma, 47
 Frederick, 47
 Philander, 47
 Howard, James, 112
 Hoyt, James F., 91
 Huckins, Hannah, 40
 Humphrey, Clarinda (1844), 90, 157
 E. H., 175
 Fanny F. (1887), 157
 Flora A. (1849), 90, 157
 Gladis (1892), 157
 Jennie R. (1897), 175
 John C. (1894), 157
 Samuel (1821), 90
 Samuel E. (1847), 90, 157
 Samuel A. (1885), 157
 Huff, Rose, 141
 Hutchins, Laura M. (1821), 39, 80
 Samuel 39,
 Hutchinson, Amos (1782), 34
 Daniel, 31
 Emily, 31
 Emily R. (1816), 34, 70
 Herman, 31
 Hezekiah, 31
 Laura F. (1811), 34, 70
 Louisa M. (1808), 34, 69
 Phebe (1784), 31, 58
 Polly, 31

Hutchinson, Ralph, 30
 Susan H. (1814), 34
 Ziba, 31

I

Ide, Chester D., 62
 Clarence W. (1861), 62
 Ingalls, Clara Ann (1852), 159
 Family, 215
 Joshua, 159
 Ingersole, Abigail, 3
 John, 3
 Ireland, James, 64
 Irwin, Helen (1866), 123
 John, 123
 Katherine (1888), 123
 Ives, Charlotte, 48

J

Jacobs, John W., 150
 Lila E. (1864), 150
 Jackman, Laura A., 135
 Jackson, Mary, 49
 Family, 186
 Jennings, Henry, 27
 Mary (1778), 27
 Zephaniah, 27
 Johnson, Alfred, 100
 Minnie, 123
 Rebecca, 16
 Jones, Abbie A. (1853), 137
 Abial (1800), 33, 34
 Anna A. (1856), 137, 167
 Bradford H., 136
 Charlotte, 159
 Chester, 92
 Daniel, 33
 Elisha (1758), 14
 Ephraim, 9, 13
 Esther (1769), 14
 Ezekiel, 92
 Frances, 92
 Guy C., 137
 Helen G., 137
 Irving, 92
 Joseph Rix, 33, 34
 Lydia (1756), 14
 Lydia R., 57
 Martha C. (1846), 136, 166
 Mary (1753), 14
 Mary C. (1848), 136, 166
 Nathan (1763), 14
 Rebecca, 33
 Sarah (1758), 14
 Sarah, 33
 Sarah Jane (1850), 136, 167

K

Keeler, Ella, 125
 John, 125
 Kellogg, Eliza A. M. (1830), 103
 James, 103
 Kelley, Lydia, 41
 Kendall, Katherine F., 67
 Keeney, Abel, 101
 Martha S. (1831), 100
 Keep, Alida (1897), 163
 Donald B. (1900), 163
 Doris Rix (1901), 163
 Isabel D. (1896), 162
 John H. (1869), 162
 Samuel H. (1894), 162
 Keuhlthaw, Earl Rix (1898), 151
 George C. (1897), 151
 George, 151
 Roger P. (1899), 151
 Wareham P. (1896), 151
 Kidder, Earl, 33
 Kimball, Alice (1792), 30
 Alice, 52
 Amanda L. (1861), 30
 Amy (1792), 28, 52
 Amy, 51
 Anne (1754), 14
 Barradell (1800), 29
 Barton (1792), 30
 Betsey (1806), 29
 Caroline A. (1841), 54
 Catherine M. (1851), 54
 Charles (1796), 30, 54
 Charles, 43
 Charles H. (1843), 54, 112
 Charles (1830), 55
 Charles H. (1842), 148
 Clorinda, 57
 Cynthia (1804), 29
 David (1763), 14, 28
 David (1786), 28, 51
 David, 51
 David D. (1834), 55, 113
 Dayton (1802), 30
 Durrell, 148
 Edwin (1840), 55
 Elijah (1802), 30
 Eliza (1755), 30
 Elizabeth (1850), 55
 Emily C. (1847), 54, 113
 Emily (1849), 55
 Eunice (1740), 12
 Eunice (1771), 14
 Eunice (1790), 28
 Ezra W. (1895), 155
 Family, 183
 Frank (1805), 30

Kimball, Freeman, 52
 Harriet F. (1839), 55
 Henry (1794), 28
 Henry S. (1866), 113
 Huldah, 52
 Irving W. (1853), 55
 Isaac, 52
 Janett L. (1859), 55
 Jeanie (1871), 113
 Jeanette W. (1872), 112
 Jonathan (1829), 14
 Jonathan (1790), 29, 52
 Julianna (1796), 30
 Louis A. (1864), 54, 113
 Lydia (1736), 15
 Margaret (1761), 14
 Margaret (1821), 55
 Mary (1774), 14
 Mary E. (1850), 54
 Mary S. (1847), 55
 Mary Jane (1845), 55
 Nathan (1732), 14
 Nathan (1767), 14, 29
 Nathan (1797), 29
 Nathan P. (1808), 30, 55
 Nathan H., 52
 Nathan C. (1843), 55
 Nellie M. (1865), 148
 Prosper (1769), 14, 30
 Raymond R. (1891), 113
 Robert N. (1894), 113
 Ruth M. (1893), 113
 Sarah (1765), 14, 29
 Sarah Ann (1822), 55
 Solomon S. (1806), 30, 54
 Ziphora (1755), 14
 Zuriiah (1757), 14
 King, Alice G. (1880), 113
 Clifford E. (1884), 113
 George W. (1856), 113
 Judith (1852), 114
 Solomon (1876), 113
 Kinney, Abby G. (1802), 29
 Alexander, 29
 Alice M. (1892), 99
 Alfred (1797), 29
 Bradish (1794), 29
 Caroline B. (1804), 29
 John E., 99
 Orren A. (1799), 29
 Prosper (1807), 29
 Sarah E. (1889), 99
 Kinsman, Charles L. (1875), 130
 Henry E., 130
 Joseph Rix (1876), 130
 Louisa H. (1870), 130
 William B. (1873), 130
 Kirby, Sallie, 174

Kirk, Lima, 98
 Kittridge, Marion K. (1856), 159
 Knight, Esther, 20
 Nathaniel, 7
 Knowles, Florence M. (1875), 135
 Knox, Margaret, 29
 Mr., 10
 Nancy, 29

L

Lamb, Amos H. (1833), 69, 130
 Charles M., 69
 Charles M. (1863), 130
 Emily (1834), 69, 130
 Helen (1835), 70
 Susan (1837), 70
 Langford, Phebe, 25
 Lapham, Ashley R. (1856), 164
 Martha (1888), 164
 Ruth (1897), 164
 Laubscher, Augustus, 101
 Lawton, John, 28
 Joseph W., 57
 Helen E. (1838), 57
 Le Bosquet, Albert (1843), 72, 133
 Emily (1830), 71
 Helen (1835), 71
 Helen B. (1880), 134
 Henry (1833), 71
 James (1838), 71
 James H., 71
 Oliva (1845), 72
 Theodore H. (1874), 134
 Lee Family, 202
 Lewis, Albert M. (1870), 104
 Amos M. (1830), 104
 Asa, 12, 23
 Danforth (1876), 104
 David M. (1863), 104
 Edith (1872), 104
 Harris (1878), 104
 Walter J. (1866), 104
 Lilly, Albert, 83
 Helen, 83
 John, 83
 Patrick, 83, 150
 Sarah Ann, 83
 William, 83
 Liston, Emma T., 98
 Mattie (1861), 98
 John W., 98
 W. B., 98
 Little, Hannah, 84
 Locke, Alice F., 95
 David, 95
 Loomis, Adelaide, 47
 Herbert, 47

Loomis, Lucy A., 62
 Sylvanus, 47
 Lutts, Jennie F., 130
 Lyman, Betsey, 32
 Ezekiel, 32

M

Mack, Mark, 57
 Mary, 57
 Mr., 57
 March, Annie, 145
 Samuel G., 145
 Marsh, Susannah, 3
 Martin, Edward R., 166
 Elizabeth W., 92
 George W., 166
 Mary L. (1867), 166
 William, 166
 Mark, T. S., 98
 Mascal, John, 7
 Sarah, 7
 Mathews, Lydia, 60
 Olive, 129
 Maurrier, Alice (1887), 160
 Frederick, 160
 Gene (1891), 160
 Rix (1894), 160.
 Maxon, Eliza E., 149
 Ethel, 149
 Maxson, Charles E. (1831), 46, 104
 Cyrus E. (1833), 46, 104
 David G. (1802), 46
 David (1839), 46
 David, 46
 Elizabeth (1797), 47
 Emily J. (1844), 46, 105
 Emily G. (1865), 104
 Flora A. (1852), 103
 Frank T. (1854), 101
 George R. (1835), 46
 Henry Lee (1824), 46, 103
 Jennie I. (1856), 104
 Phebe H. (1829), 46, 104
 Phebe A. (1850), 103
 Sarah A. (1837), 46, 104
 Susannah (1806), 48
 Thomas R. (1826), 46, 103
 Maynard, Clara A. (1846), 155
 McAlpin, Emma, 107
 Mary Ann, 107
 McChesney, Mary, 106
 McConnell, George, 87
 McDavid, Velonia (1849), 133
 McIntosh, Charlotte, 47
 Juliette, 130
 McKay, Donald, 62
 Dorothy M. (1875), 62
 McKeene, Alice (1866), 87
 Edna F. (1869), 87, 155
 Ella G. (1872), 87
 Ethel M. (1890), 155
 Francena, 85
 George W., 86
 George D. (1859), 86, 154
 George W. (1862), 87
 Lee (1886), 155
 Louisa R. (1864), 87
 Mary E. (1857), 86, 154
 McKenzie, Callie, 83
 Ella, 83
 Ethel V. (1892), 160
 Filura, 83
 Leola F. (1891), 161
 Mark, 83
 McKenzie, Orlando, 160
 McPhail, Duncan G., 70
 McVey, Dorcas V. (1899), 176
 Edward A. (1870), 176
 John, 176
 Martha V. (1894), 176
 Vilda Ida (1892), 176
 Miller, Augusta, 151
 Charles, 107
 Christina, 150
 Minor, Ephraim, 3
 Joseph, 3
 Moore, Lizzie, 58
 Moores, Vilata E. (1828), 62
 Morgan, David (1712), 8
 Hannah (1808), 8
 James (1705), 8
 Rachel (1710), 8
 Samuel, 8
 Molway, Edith M. (1889), 156
 Edith R. (1895), 156
 Maxson, 156
 Rose B. (1893), 156
 Willie (1887), 156
 Morrill, Adeline (1798), 42
 Eliza, 70
 Family, 190
 Jonathan, 42
 Morrow, Hugh, 175
 Marrion F. (1898), 175
 Paul R. (1896), 175
 Morse, Charles H., 70
 Hezekiah, 70
 Jonathan, 70
 Louisa C., 70
 Sally B., 59
 William A., 70
 Mott, Louisa, 72
 Munroe, Edith F. (1890), 161
 Ida L. (1888), 161
 James S., 161

Murdock, Helen M., 112
 Murry, Isabel, 157
 Musket, Bridget, 1
 Myers, Lulu (1873), 172
 Philip, 172

N

Nash, Mary Ann, 92
 Maude C. (1875), 175
 Nason, George A., 75
 Neal, Betsey A. (1850), 152
 Newton, Fred F. (1849), 88
 Niblack, Charles (1868), 167, 177
 Earl (1888), 177
 Niblack, George, 167
 Harry (1866), 167
 Mildred (1893), 177
 Nichols, James T., 59
 Nolting, Charlotte (1854), 150
 Ferdinand M., 150
 Northrop, Alice A. (1825), 64
 Norton, Laura, 101
 Noyes, Polly (1796), 40

O

O'Brian, Carrie T., 134
 Ellen C., 135
 James, 134
 James F., 134
 Jennie A., 135
 Martha N., 134
 Olmstead, Alla Anna (1844), 122
 Lyman, 122
 Orbison, Thomas J., 147
 Virginia (1902), 147
 Osborn, Emily (1818), 84
 O'Toule, Mary E. (1859), 171
 Ott, Joseph, 151
 Martha, 151

P

Page, B. F., 75
 Harry, 75
 Harriet (1839), 140
 James, 140
 Palmer, Alexander, 84
 Amanda R. (1828), 111
 Asher, 111
 James B., 54
 Lois, 52
 Mary (1825), 131
 Mehitable (1711), 8
 Samuel, 8
 Samuel, 131
 Parke, Ezekiel, 8

Paul, Archibald, 81
 Daniel, 83
 Eugene, 83
 Family, 201
 Frances, 81
 George R. (1833), 81
 Hiram, 83
 James, 81
 Jeremiah H., 81
 Malinda H. (1835), 81, 148
 Mary, 81
 Sarah, 83
 Percy, Blanche (1860), 163
 Elon, 163
 Perrin, J. Newton, 60
 Mr., 26
 Perry, Eliza G., 163
 Mary S. (1844), 98
 Polly, 40
 Ransom S., 54
 William, 98
 Peters Family, 182
 Mary, 9
 Obadiah, 9
 Seaborn, 9
 Pierson, Edward, 123
 Henry R. (1819), 52
 Lucy A. (1859), 123
 Rufus, 52
 Place, Abigail A. (1835), 137
 Family, 211
 Plumado, Maria (1856), 147
 Oliver, 147
 Plumley, Patty, 75
 Pomroy, Susannah F. (1847), 134
 Theodore T., 134
 Potter, Cyrus B., 47
 Darius B. (1861), 47
 Della M. (1861), 47
 Pratt, Laura E., 99
 Prentice, Asher, 16
 Preston, Hannah (1782), 24
 Pride, Sarah, 14
 Prince, John (1682), 3
 John (1711), 8
 John (1734), 8
 Joseph (1680), 3
 Joseph (1705), 7
 Richard (1655), 3
 Richard (1678), 3, 7
 Richard (1708), 8
 Sarah (1703), 7
 Prior, Mary, 103
 Purin, Elizabeth, 61

R

Ravenscroft, Horace McD (1868), 171

- Ravenscroft, Hortence R. (1899), 171
 Raymond, Maggie, 152
 Rexford, Oscar, 83
 Reynolds, Amy, 54
 Rice, Benjamin W. (1860), 156
 True L., 156
 Walter R. (1885), 156
 Richards, Jerusha, 11
 Richardson, Albert, 65
 Ella M. (1847), 96
 Lewis M., 96
 Riddle, Clarence E., 147
 Fred W. (1867), 147
 Genie (1871), 147
 Ringleka, Mary, 44
 Rix, Aaron P. (1802), 42, 45
 Abbie L. (1861), 95, 160
 Abigail, 6, 8
 Abigail (1712), 8
 Abigail W. (1852), 68
 Adeline (1820), 41, 90
 Adeline (1826), 42, 94
 Adelaide E. (1864), 101
 Adelaide (1869), 141, 170
 Albert S. (1840), 46, 101
 Albert W. (1831), 60, 120
 Albert J. (1832), 61
 Alfred (1822), 42, 93
 Alfred O. (1835), 71, 133
 Alfred (1857), 91
 Alfred S. (1866), 94
 Alfred G. (1868), 133
 Alice M. (1844), 56, 114
 Alice M. (1845), 66, 128
 Alice F. (1857), 95
 Alice I. (1864), 99
 Alma (1834), 31
 Almeda P. (1866), 89, 156
 Almira (1802), 34
 Alonson S. (1841), 43, 96
 Ames (1810), 8
 Angeline, 35
 Anna (1716), 8
 Anna (1776), 19
 Anna M. (1895), 170
 Annie, 73
 Annie L. (1855), 95
 Annie S. (1842), 132, 166
 Arthur A., 149
 Asa (1812), 24, 25
 Asa W. (1840), 72
 Asa, 72
 Austin (1829), 43
 Austin J. (1831), 46
 Austin J. (1885), 160
 Barnett C. (1835), 82, 151
 Barnet C. (1874), 150
 Beatrice (1868), 92
 Benjamin (1793), 3
 Benjamin F. (1815), 39, 79
 Benjamin F. (1843), 77, 144
 Bertram F. (1877), 159
 Bertha I. (1886), 115
 Bertha (1894), 158
 Bessie V. (1890), 170
 Bessie E. (1897), 173
 Bessie, 100
 Betsey (1780), 13, 28
 Betsey C. (1813), 24, 25
 Betsey (1810), 28
 Betsey (1838), 61, 121
 Betsey Ann, 65
 Blanche L. (1880), 153
 Bridget (1761), 12
 Brunetta B. (1850), 82, 151
 Burt H. (1867), 101
 Byron J. (1867), 125
 Caleb (1788), 35, 70
 Caleb (1856), 85
 Calvin (1802), 32
 Calvin H. (1865), 133
 Calvin S. (1898), 176
 Carl (1893), 148
 Carl B. (1878), 151
 Carl (1877), 153
 Carrie M. (1863), 86
 Carrie N. (1868), 99
 Carrie E. (1860), 133
 Caroline (1826), 76, 136
 Caroline M., 115
 Caroline (1864), 140
 Catherine M. (1862), 101
 Charles A. (1820), 28, 50
 Charles (1809), 34
 Charles (1818), 39, 80
 Charles C. (1839), 43
 Charles (1821), 44
 Charles L. (1844), 45
 Charles H., 45
 Charles E., 45, 100
 Charles A. (1858), 57
 Charles, 61
 Charles C. (1826), 61, 121
 Charles N. (1843), 64, 124
 Charles (1846), 77, 144
 Charles H. (1848), 85, 153
 Charles E. (1851), 93
 Charles H. (1867), 99
 Charles A. (1879), 100
 Charles P. (1863), 101
 Charles R. (1894), 173
 Charlotte A. (1873), 142, 171
 Charlotte (1873), 157
 Charity, 2
 Charity A. (1840), 84, 152
 Chastina (1881), 160

- Rix, Chester (1823), 31, 57
 Chester L. (1861), 120, 164
 Christopher (1761), 10
 Clara S. (1853), 56
 Clark (1795), 22
 Claude C. (1877), 145
 Cora L. (1864), 82
 Cora B. (1861), 140, 170
 Cora B. (1871), 145, 173
 Cornelius F. (1832), 59, 118
 Cynthia (1802), 33
 Daniel (1738), 9, 16
 Daniel (1775), 17, 33
 Daniel (1806), 24, 60
 Daniel C., 25
 Daniel (1829), 61, 120
 Daisy (1893), 171
 Deborah (1720), 9, 12
 Deborah (1772), 16
 De Lafayette (1857), 121
 Dewey (1897), 158
 Doris (1896), 175
 Ebenezer (1784), 21, 40
 Ebenezer (1792), 32, 59
 Eda M. (1870), 103, 162
 Edgar M. (1853), 85
 Edna F. (1888), 169
 Edward (1820), 34
 Edward K. (1840), 72
 Edwin A. (1855), 94, 159
 Elisha (1645), 1
 Elisha (1674), 3
 Elisha L. (1777), 17, 33
 Eliza (1815), 32
 Eliza M. (1837), 79
 Eliza M. (1836), 132, 166
 Elizabeth (1679), 2
 Elizabeth (1701), 7
 Elizabeth (1769), 16
 Elizabeth, 60
 Elizabeth F. (1852), 68, 129
 Elizabeth (1886), 148
 Ella (1848), 45
 Ella F. (1868), 95, 160
 Ella L. (1869), 101
 Ellen M. (1861), 121, 165
 Ellen N. (1875), 89
 Ellen L. (1854), 140, 169
 Elmer G. (1855), 121, 165
 Elmina C. (1828), 40
 Elsie B. (1899), 173
 Emily (1819), 40
 Emily (1804), 34, 65
 Emily C. (1895), 169
 Emily M. (1897), 170
 Emma (1832), 31
 Emma J. (1859), 56, 113
 Emma J. (1853), 84
 Rix, Emma A. (1847), 93
 Ensign J., 65
 Ephraim (1759), 12, 24
 Ephraim B. (1815), 24, 45
 Ernest L. (1876), 103
 Esther (1653), 2
 Esther (1763), 13, 26
 Esther (1779), 21, 39
 Esther (1814), 41
 Esther D. (1848), 55
 Esther (1835), 82
 Ethan A. (1776), 13
 Ethan M. (1872), 149
 Eugene A. (1845), 93, 159
 Eunice (1765), 13, 27
 Eunice (1826), 28, 51
 Eva M. (1867), 101
 Evelyn M. (1890), 120
 Ezekiel (1656), 1
 Fabius (1826), 35, 72
 Fay C. (1893), 164
 Filura, 33
 Florence (1873), 89
 Florence C. (1851), 140
 Florence E. (1873), 153
 Florence L. (1883), 159
 Florence R. (1896), 171
 Florinda (1804), 32
 Floyd (1882), 153
 Frances E. (1824), 31, 56
 Frances A. (1856), 56, 118
 Frances D. (1876), 118
 Francis M. (1865), 149, 174
 Frank B. (1855), 64, 126
 Frank R. (1853), 80, 147
 Frank S. (1862), 118
 Frank (1882), 126
 Frank (1872), 139
 Frank (1891), 148
 Fred (1869), 144, 173
 Frederick N. (1872), 125
 Garner (1767), 17, 32
 Genette, 64
 Genevieve S. (1890), 120
 Genevieve (1880), 160
 George (1774), 16
 George (1789), 22, 41
 George (1812), 33, 64
 George (1807), 34, 66
 George (1824), 40
 George (1822), 41, 90
 George (1846), 45
 George K., 56, 114
 George L. (1829), 60, 119
 George B., 61
 George H. (1840), 63, 123
 George L. (1852), 64, 125
 George F. D. (1850), 66

- Rix, George E. (1853), 66, 29
 George W. (1842), 68
 George W. (1849), 68
 George (1841), 84
 George W., 89
 George W. (1855), 90
 George H. (1861), 101
 George, 115
 George (1898), 144
 George S. (1869), 150, 175
 George (1873), 153
 George W. (1889), 164
 Georgianna (1855), 90
 Gertrude (1880), 141
 Gertrude (1887), 153
 Giles E. (1824), 44
 Gladys (1891), 160
 Glenary (1898), 151
 Guy C. (1802), 39, 75
 Guy S. (1828), 76, 131
 Guy C. (1858), 139, 168
 Hale (1798), 22, 42
 Hale (1828), 43, 95
 H. Boardman (1890), 133
 Hannah (1717), 7
 Hannah (1775), 12, 25
 Hannah (1799), 24
 Hannah M. (1801), 25, 46
 Hannah (1822), 40, 86
 Hannah S. (1833), 46
 Harold (1888), 160
 Harriet (1830), 31, 58
 Harriet, 59
 Harriet P. (1837), 71
 Harriet E. (1859), 85
 Harry S., 66
 Harvey L. (1867), 122
 Hattie H. (1863), 95
 Hattie A. (1874), 145
 Hazel (1890), 126
 Helen L. (1844), 71
 Helen (1841), 79, 147
 Helen L. (1877), 133
 Helen (1889), 148
 Henry J. (1803), 27
 Henry (1798), 32, 61
 Henry, 40
 Henry (1855), 42
 Henry F. (1828), 45
 Henry P. (1836), 46,
 Henry T. (1848), 50
 Henry (1852), 64
 Henry L. (1842), 71
 Henry (1851), 82
 Herman (1800), 32, 60
 Herman C. (1866), 122
 Hiram (1811), 40, 84
 Hiram (1824), 41
- Rix, Hiram (1844), 85, 152
 Hiram (1877), 91, 158
 Ida A. (1853), 82
 Ida M. (1861), 100
 Ida M. (1866), 103
 Ida M. (1857), 140
 Idella (1879), 100
 Ila Grace (1878), 115
 Ina G. (1878), 103
 Ira (1800), 32, 62
 Ira M. (1854), 62, 122
 Ira M. (1833), 62
 Ira A. (1880), 96
 Ira (1882), 120
 Isabelle, 72
 Isabelle (1855), 86
 Israel, 73
 James (1657), 73
 James (1685), 6, 8
 James (1723), 9, 12
 James (1743), 10, 17
 James (1764), 12, 45
 James (1771), 19
 James (1794), 24, 46
 James A. (1812), 35, 72
 James (1830), 45, 100
 James P. (1829), 46, 100
 James M. (1811), 70, 131
 James J. (1834), 72
 James B. (1830), 82
 James A. (1872), 100
 James, 100
 James M. (1839), 132
 James C. (1877), 139
 James Mc. (1886), 165
 Jedediah L. (1837), 82, 149
 Jennie E. (1865), 118, 163
 Jennie B. (1876), 150, 175
 Jemima (1772), 12
 Jerusha (1728), 9, 13
 Jerusha (1755), 12, 23
 Jerusha (1780), 17, 34
 Jerusha, 33
 Jessie, 89
 Jessie D., 115
 Jessie M. (1872), 122
 Joel (1809), 25
 Joel E. (1830), 77, 139
 Joel E. (1874), 140
 John (1648), 1, 2
 John (1785), 2
 John (1781), 21, 39
 John (1810), 40, 81
 John (1830), 45, 100
 John F. (1839), 45, 99
 John C. (1835), 62, 122
 John (1837), 77, 142
 John A. (1834), 82

- Rix, John F. (1859), 100
 John B. (1882), 120
 John W. (1878), 122
 John (1863), 141
 John (1888), 148
 John G. (1867), 149
 Johnson (1795), 32, 61
 Johnson (1859), 121
 Joseph J. (1770), 17, 32
 Joseph (1798), 24
 Joseph (1811), 32
 Joseph H., 45
 Joseph B., 69
 Joseph (1832), 77
 Joseph C. (1879), 126
 Jonathan C. (1817), 40, 85
 Jonathan M. (1833), 43, 96
 Judson L. (1867), 118
 Julia A. (1843), 62
 Julia G. (1853), 85
 Julia E. (1869), 133
 Julian W. (1850), 93
 Katherine K. (1845), 68, 129
 Katherine L. (1865), 121
 Kittie (1857), 74
 Lauren H. (1872), 96
 Lavina (1824), 42
 Lee A. A. (1878), 96
 Lee (1866), 150, 175
 Levi D., 65
 Levi (1796), 32, 60
 Lewis (1903), 34
 Lewis (1838), 43
 Lida (1859), 118
 Lila T. (1875), 125
 Lizzie A. (1873), 120
 Lloyd C. (1884), 165
 Lois H. (1884), 165
 Louisa F. (1836), 43
 Lowell H. (1846), 71
 Lucinda (1897), 32, 60
 Lucretia (1804), 39, 77
 Lucretia (1839), 89
 Lucy (1766), 16
 Lucy (1814), 31, 56
 Lucy M. (1807), 33, 63
 Lucy F. (1812), 34
 Lucy Ann, 45
 Lucy S. (1866), 123, 165
 Lulu, 72
 Lulu F., 115
 Luna A. (1858), 142
 Luna A. (1885), 171
 Luther (1809), 153
 Lydia (1696), 7
 Lydia (1766), 16
 Lydia (1774), 19
 Lydia (1823), 31, 57

 Rix, Lydia (1818), 41
 Lynwood M. (1875), 126
 Margaret, 4
 Margaret (1700), 7, 10
 Margaret (1732), 9, 14
 Margaret (1799), 22, 43
 Margaret L. (1829), 71, 132
 Margaret (1861), 133
 Malcolm W. (1880), 120
 Maria (1816), 31
 Maria J. (1826), 40
 Maria H. (1851), 56
 Marie L. (1880), 151
 Marion A. (1890), 165
 Marshall (1801), 33, 64
 Martha L. (1811), 24
 Martha, 39, 80
 Martha A. (1874), 72, 134
 Martha (1841), 77, 143
 Martha A. (1857), 139, 168
 Martie M. (1886), 115
 Martin H. (1874), 133
 Mary (1647), 1
 Mary (1674), 2
 Mary (1699), 7
 Mary E., 24
 Mary Ann (1808), 28
 Mary (1861), 31, 56
 Mary (1809), 32
 Mary Ann, 40, 83
 Mary (1816), 40
 Mary J. (1832), 40, 86
 Mary E. (1816), 41, 90
 Mary Ann (1827), 46
 Mary H. (1846), 49
 Mary L. (1860), 58
 Mary Ann (1828), 62
 Mary E. (1883), 79
 Mary E. (1847), 82
 Mary (1816), 82
 Mary Ann (1838), 84
 Mary E. (1843), 85, 152
 Mary L. (1871), 120
 Mary L. (1855), 139, 167
 Mary (1885), 148
 Mary P. (1874), 149, 175
 Mary L. (1892), 170
 Maryetta E. (1845), 64
 Matthew, 60
 Maude, 126
 Mehitable, 8
 Melissa (1882), 165
 Mildred (1894), 153
 Minnie E. (1871), 133
 Minnie (1868), 139, 169
 Minnie B. (1874), 144, 173
 Molly, 7
 Molly (1760), 16, 30

- Rix, Moses (1810), 40, 84
 M. Osgood (1878), 133
 Myntia A. (1873), 126
 Nancy (1813), 28, 50
 Nancy (1847), 87
 Narcissa (1807), 39, 77
 Nathan (1759), 15
 Nathan (1819), 31, 56
 Nathaniel (1714), 8, 9
 Nathaniel (1753), 10, 20
 Nathaniel (1768), 19, 34
 Nathaniel (1777), 21, 36
 Nathaniel (1795), 34
 Nathaniel (1839), 77, 142
 Nathaniel L. (1870), 144, 172
 Nathaniel (1895), 172
 Nellie A. (1872), 99
 Nellie M. (1858), 101
 Nellie A., 115
 Normanda, 40, 83
 Normanda (1833), 41
 Oel (1804), 33, 63
 Orrin S. (1845), 45, 99
 Orrin C. (1871), 99
 Oscar (1820), 42, 92
 Patience (1767), 13, 27
 Paul (1884), 148
 Paul A. (1875), 151
 Peggy (1776), 16
 Persis (1809), 39, 78
 Peter (1745), 10
 Peter (1778), 19, 35
 Peter (1855), 73
 Phebe (1762), 16, 30
 Phebe M. (1797), 25
 Phebe M. (1832), 27, 50
 Polly (1787), 21, 40
 Polly (1874), 40
 Porter N. (1841), 82, 150
 Rachel A. (1825), 59, 117
 Rachel (1851), 85
 Ralph D. (1811), 31, 55
 Ralph O. (1870), 122
 Rebecca (1773), 17, 33
 Rebecca (1794), 32, 59
 Rebecca J. (1821), 39, 85
 Rebecca, 66
 Remember (1650), 2
 Rhoda D. (1827), 59, 117
 Richard, 3
 Richard H. (1867), 140
 Robert, 1
 Rufus (1757), 12
 Russell (1798), 24, 44
 Ruth (1791), 22, 41
 Ruth (1895), 176
 S. Alice, 115
 Sabra (1771), 13
- Rix, Salla (1771), 16
 Sally (1807), 35, 71
 Samuel (1711), 7
 Sarah (1651), 1, 3
 Sarah (1788), 7
 Sarah (1730), 9
 Sarah, 10, 19
 Sarah (1817), 28
 Sarah (1826), 31, 57
 Sarah (1842), 46
 Sarah P. (1827), 71, 132
 Sarah E. (1847), 72
 Sarah R. (1831), 82
 Sarah A. (1843), 66, 123
 Sibel (1778), 12, 26
 Sibyl (1806), 24
 Sidney (1830), 41
 Sidney (1871), 89
 Solomon (1678), 2
 Sophronia, 40, 82
 Stephen (1769), 12
 Susa (1764), 17, 34
 Susan D. (1826), 34, 68
 Susan F. (1842), 66, 127
 Susan H. (1854), 68
 Susan J. (1839), 69
 Theophilus (1665), 2, 7
 Theophilus (1734), 9, 14
 Theophilus (1779), 16, 31
 Thomas (1622), 1
 Thomas (1854), 1, 2
 Thomas (1655), 2, 3
 Thomas (1681), 2
 Thomas (1693), 7, 9
 Thomas (1725), 9, 12
 Thomas (1766), 12, 25
 Thomas T. (1774), 13, 27
 Thomas (1805), 28, 49
 Thomas (1813), 61
 Thomas M. (1846), 72
 Thomas (1834), 77, 140
 Thomas E. (1862), 140, 170
 Thomas N. (1860), 142, 171
 Thomas E. (1893), 170
 Thomas N. (1887), 171
 Thirza (1764), 16
 Timothy (1769), 19
 Timothy (1798), 35, 70
 Timothy (1831), 71, 133
 Vernon E. (1855), 121, 165
 Viletta A. (1838), 63, 122
 Viola H. (1896), 158
 Walter M. (1858), 85
 Walter, 115
 Walter (1875), 153
 Warren L. (1862), 58, 115
 Wareham P. (1844), 82, 150
 Wellington F. (1896), 173

- Rix, Wilder P. (1812), 39, 79
 Wilder P. (1848), 77
 Wilder P. (1871), 144, 172
 William (1645), 1
 William (1682), 2
 William (1807), 22
 William (1811), 34, 67
 William S. (1846), 61, 120
 William H. (1830), 61, 121
 William E. (1847), 68
 William H. (1849), 72
 William R. (1846), 73
 William R. (1885), 73
 William P. (1856), 89
 William (1863), 94, 160
 William A. (1855), 101
 William A. (1863), 133
 William (1897), 160
 Roberts, Clarinda (1792), 51
 Eliza (1824), 61
 George, 29
 Mary, 22
 Robertson, Almon S. (1874), 133
 Robinson, Edward, 27
 Ira, 27
 John, 27
 Lucas, 27
 Rix, 27
 Rodney, 27
 Rogers, Elizabeth, 175
 Hazel E. (1895), 131
 Winn, 131
 Rose, Albert (1814), 41
 Ambrose (1814), 41
 Augusta (1894), 49
 Clifford M. (1884), 156
 Edna E. (1886), 156
 Edward J. (1858), 87, 155
 Emma S. (1864), 89
 Francis H. (1860), 88
 George (1887), 41, 79
 Hale R. (1823), 41, 88
 Hale R. (1890), 88
 Harold (1895), 156
 Ida L. (1858), 88
 James H. (1828), 41, 89
 Julia T. (1869), 49
 Laura A. (1823), 41
 Narcissa C. (1816), 41, 87
 Nellie C. (1858), 88
 Timothy (1825), 41, 88
 William (1819), 41, 87
 Rossiter, Eliza Ann, 28
 Emily R., 28
 Erastus (1806), 28
 Rouse, Emily E., 100
 Rowley, Benjamin (1884), 85
 William, 85
- S
- Safford, Hannah (1732), 12
 Henry, 24
 John, 8
 Joseph, 12
 Mary, 8
 Sage, Abigail, 22
 Lydia (1814), 63
 Salisbury, Elizabeth, 144
 Sanborn, Caleb, 115
 Elizabeth Z. (1816), 115
 Sands, Clara E. (1883), 56
 Edward, 56
 George, 56
 Ruth A. (1887), 56
 Sanford, Stephen H., 79
 Sargent, Isabel N. (1872), 97, 162
 Mary E. (1865), 97, 161
 Moses (1808), 97
 Stella M. (1858), 97, 161
 Sartwell, Gertrude (1847), 80, 148
 Family, 201
 Joel, 80
 Orren R. (1811), 80
 Saunders, John, 100
 Savage, Laura (1803), 22
 Sylvester, 22
 Seranton, Lucy H., 45
 Sarah Ann (1828), 45, 99
 Searles, Mary, 77
 Seldon, Elizabeth, 50
 Sellear, Anna, 131
 Seeley, Jennie, 176
 Louisa, 105
 Mark, 176
 Shaw, Phebe (1797), 58
 Zilpah, 106
 Shedd, Albert, 124
 Charles, 124
 William, 124
 Sheldon, Mr., 82
 Shepard, Alma E., 130
 Clara, 130
 John C., 130
 John E., 130
 Joseph, 134
 Mary (1879), 134
 Shields, Minnie B. (1876), 172
 Shuster, Emma V., 145
 Silsbee, Hannah, 7
 Sims, Leonard (1849), 85
 Theron, 85
 Sisson, Angus P., 56, 114
 Angus M. (1887), 114
 Cora M. (1883), 114
 Florence J. (1903), 114
 George H. (1898), 114

- Sisson, Le Roy B. (1889), 114
 Ralph R. (1884), 114
 Rix A. (1892), 114
 Verna A. (1886), 114
 Zora M. (1883), 114
 Skinner, Calvin, 107
 Franklin, 163
 Katherine M. (1874), 129
 Lucia D. (1876), 129
 Maria N. (1832), 107
 Mary E. (1858), 163
 Richmond K. (1878), 129
 Sarah, 80
 William R. (1878), 129
 Slack, Archibald, 131
 Margarie (1893), 131
 Slatte, Charlotte E., 119
 Sloper, Bertha, 70
 Ralph, 70
 William Vial, 70
 Slosson, Charles, 84, 96
 Mary Ann (1838), 96
 Smart, Harold H. (1894), 169
 Herman F. (1896), 169
 Howard F. (1873), 169
 Minnie M. (1898), 169
 Smith, Caroline, 86
 Charles H., 165
 Clara E., 98
 Emma (1868), 158, 176
 Estella (1878), 158
 George (1870), 158
 James T. (1834), 158
 Lydia, 59
 Mary, 124
 Rex R. (1891), 165
 Sherden, 92
 Wendall P. (1892), 92
 Smithers, Harriet (1852), 73
 Southworth, Wheaton, 144
 Spaulding, Albert H., 63, 124
 Cynthia A., 63, 124
 Dana, 63
 Daniel H., 125
 Helen M., 63, 124
 Helen A., 125
 James Rix (1859), 166
 John W. (1833), 166
 Julia Ann, 63, 123
 Julia R., 125
 Oliver W., 125
 Spinney, John D., 152
 Marion S. (1890), 152
 Mark (1893), 152
 Sprague, Lucy, 11
 Stafford, Alice B. (1878), 128
 Frederick M. (1842), 128
 Fredora (1885), 128
 Stafford, George Rix (1876), 128
 Helen B. (1874), 128
 Samuel, 128
 Stanard, Josiah P., 69
 Stanley, Ellen G. (1878), 154
 Franklin, 154
 Harvey E. (1880), 154
 Stanton, Bessie (1877), 152
 Colonel (1867), 152
 Emily, 50
 Ephraim, 25
 Family, 186, 190
 Hazel (1894), 152
 Joseph, 45
 Kate R. (1860), 152
 Mary, 45
 Sally, 29
 Susannah, 24, 25
 Willis E. (1870), 152
 Stark, Philip, 93
 Starkey, Lucretia, 164
 Starring, Charles R. (1903), 173
 Franklin B. (1871), 173
 Still, J. E., 93
 Stilman, Esther, 44
 Storer, Frank (1857), 132
 James (1860), 132
 John F. (1820), 132
 John (1860), 132
 Straven, Theodore (1866), 133
 Strong, Thomas, 65
 Strowbridge, Harriet E. (1848), 132
 Timothy R. (1859), 132
 William H. (1822), 132
 William A. (1850), 132
 Stowe, Agnes C., 57
 Stevens, Thankful, 124
 Sumner, Betsey, 88
 Sweetland, Benjamin, 72
 Laura, 111
 Mary Jane (1826), 72
 Swift, Dana C. (1860), 124
 Harry Lee, 124
 Oliver Lee, 124
 Syker, Mary E. (1832), 88
 Sylvester, Frank, 24
 George, 24
 Nellie, 24

T

- Taggart, Maria (1834), 119
 Taplin, Sally, 80
 Taylor, Adrian G. (1867), 123
 Anna Eliza, 176
 Charles R. (1863), 123
 Janet G. (1863), 174
 Lavinia B. (1852), 153

Taylor, Lovell, 153
 Lucy Ann (1882), 123
 Mame L. (1877), 123
 Oliver, 174
 Sarah M., 120
 Solomon, 120
 Stephen G., 123
 Terry, Deborah, 56
 Thomas, Chester, 124
 Lucy E. (1849), 124
 Thompson, P. R., 57
 Thorp, Lydia, 28
 Tift, Lucy Ann, 45
 Tillotson, Albert B. (1680), 86
 John, 86
 Topping, John H., 30
 Tracy, Abigail (1722), 9
 Abigail (1825), 23
 Agnes C. (1881), 98
 Bernice T. (1890), 98
 Charity (1716), 9
 Charles M. (1830), 23
 C. Mardin (1829), 44
 Cyrus E. (1832), 44
 Ebenezer (1866), 23
 Esther (1894), 96
 Eunice (1758), 11
 Family, 182
 Hannah, 12, 22
 Harriet (1807), 23
 Harriet V. (1837), 44, 98
 Isaac (1822), 23
 James L. (1850), 44, 98
 Jedediah (1692), 8
 Jedediah (1714), 9, 11
 Jedediah (1766), 11
 Jerusha (1697), 9
 Jerusha (1747), 11
 John (1796), 23, 43
 John Rex (1825), 44
 Joseph Rex (1820), 23, 44
 Joseph B. N. (1864), 44
 Levi (1754), 11
 Lossa, 23
 Lydia, 23
 Lyman (1793), 23
 Marcena Rex (1854), 44, 98
 Margaret (1718), 9
 Margaret (1751), 11
 Margaret (1809), 23
 Martha W. (1834), 44
 Mary (1726), 9
 Mary Ann (1822), 44
 Orange (1822), 44
 Orcella (1795), 23
 Orasilla (1851), 44
 Philand P. (1844), 44
 Pratt (1885), 99

Tracy, Rufus (1749), 11
 Ruth (1757), 11
 Sabra (1756), 11
 Sally (1827), 44
 Sarah (1720), 9
 Thomas (1724), 9, 11
 Thomas R. (1770), 12, 22
 Thomas (1802), 23
 Thomas (1859), 44, 99
 Thomas (1890), 99
 Warren D. (1882), 98
 William (1824), 23
 Trapp Family, 187
 Phebe, 27
 Trevette, Herbert L., 168
 Leslie Rix (1884), 168
 Mary A. (1886), 168
 Ralph E. (1888), 168
 Tucker, Howard, 129
 Mary C. (1855), 129
 Turner, Annie M., 160
 John H., 160
 Tuite, Margaret A. (1829), 93
 Twist, Martha, 35
 Sergeant, 35

U

Underwood, Abel (1799), 65
 Adelaide, 78
 Carrie M., 78
 Carlton H. (1857), 145
 Charles D. (1862), 67
 Charles, 78
 Edmond R. (1893), 174
 Ellen M. (1841), 66, 127
 Elizabeth (1830), 65, 126
 Emma R. (1835), 66
 Frank (1860), 67
 George R. (1832), 65
 Guy C. (1831), 78, 145
 Helen P. (1892), 174
 Hiram, 78
 Joseph R. (1862), 145, 174
 Nathan, 78
 Nathaniel, 78
 Rebecca J. (1846), 78
 Samuel, 78
 Susan A. (1842), 66, 127
 Walter, 78
 Victor (1896), 174

V

Van Arsdale, Anson N. (1848), 170
 Blanch M. (1879), 170
 Florence, 170
 L. Bell, 170

Valentine, Syrena, 85
 Van Keuran, Charles, 104
 Vanness, Minnie, 177
 Vassaler, Philip, 30
 Vincent, Joseph, 72

W

Walbridge, Maria C. (1824), 93
 Walker, Emily A. (1816), 26
 Frank, 49
 Guy C., 78
 Harry, 78
 Horatio (1808), 26
 James S. (1810), 26, 48
 Jerusha A. (1818), 26, 49
 Leonard S. (1813), 26
 Louisa, 49
 Nathan (1776), 26
 Nathan R. (1806), 26
 Polly P. (1822), 26
 Sylvia M. (1834), 120
 William S., 78
 Wall, Margaret, 176
 Wallace, Bessie (1895), 176
 Charles (1892), 176
 Charles, 176
 Emma (1897), 176
 Herman R., 41
 Jessie (1899), 176
 Marion, 65
 Robert (1867), 176
 Walworth, Mary, 163
 Ward, Margaret, 1
 Waterhouse, Alvin R. (1895), 162
 Charles L. (1870), 162
 Lewis A. (1894), 162
 Moses S. (1892), 162
 Webster, Mary Ann, 167
 Wells, Louisa (1825), 34
 Sophronia, 104
 West, Henry, 7
 Mary (1676), 7
 Wheeler, Caroline A., 135
 Flora A. (1848), 135
 Jacob P., 135
 Whipple, Ezra, 49
 Frances M. (1845), 49
 Whitcomb, Laura (1865), 164

Whitcomb, Linus, 164
 Whitford, Edward, 46
 Polly (1802), 46
 Whitemore, Hattie F., 165
 Wickham, Emeline, 59
 Wilbur, Joseph, 30
 Wilcox, Donald, 83
 Eugene, 83
 Jessie, 83
 Josiah, 140
 Luther (1818), 83
 Ralph T., 57
 Sarah Ann (1829), 140
 Thomas L., 53
 Willard, Annette (1862), 155
 Wild, Daniel G. (1833), 60, 119
 Eleanor R. (1894), 119
 Ellen, 119
 Elijah (1794), 60
 Frank G. (1865), 119
 Harriet, 117
 John (1824), 60, 119
 John (1854), 119
 Levi, 119
 Lucy, 119
 Mary (1827), 60
 Mary, 119
 Williams, Lydia, 22
 Margaret M. (1793), 71
 Susan, 55
 Willitts, Annie (1844), 133
 Wilson, Helen Ann, 174
 Mr., 49
 Winters, Emma (1839), 150
 Henry, 150
 Wood, Anna M. K., 118
 Timothy, 118
 Worden, Alice A., 88
 Richmond, 88

Y

Yeaton, Edward E. (1878), 153
 Yomans, Patience, 12
 Young, David, 91
 Hannah, 91
 Mae, 154
 Mary (1838), 113



DOBBS BROS.
LIBRARY BINDING

MAR 81

ST. AUGUSTINE

FLA.



32084

0 021 392 088 1